# Asymptotic expansions for a class of Fredholm Pfaffians and interacting particle systems 

Document Version<br>Final published version<br>Link to publication record in Manchester Research Explorer

## Citation for published version (APA):

Fitzgerald, W., Tribe, R., \& Zaboronski, O. (2022). Asymptotic expansions for a class of Fredholm Pfaffians and interacting particle systems. Annals of Probability.

## Published in:

Annals of Probability

## Citing this paper

Please note that where the full-text provided on Manchester Research Explorer is the Author Accepted Manuscript or Proof version this may differ from the final Published version. If citing, it is advised that you check and use the publisher's definitive version.

## General rights

Copyright and moral rights for the publications made accessible in the Research Explorer are retained by the authors and/or other copyright owners and it is a condition of accessing publications that users recognise and abide by the legal requirements associated with these rights.

## Takedown policy

If you believe that this document breaches copyright please refer to the University of Manchester's Takedown Procedures [http://man.ac.uk/04Y6Bo] or contact uml.scholarlycommunications@manchester.ac.uk providing relevant details, so we can investigate your claim.

# ASYMPTOTIC EXPANSIONS FOR A CLASS OF FREDHOLM PFAFFIANS AND INTERACTING PARTICLE SYSTEMS 

By Will FitzGerald ${ }^{1, \mathrm{a}}$, Roger Tribe ${ }^{2, \mathrm{~b}}$ and Oleg Zaboronski ${ }^{2, \mathrm{c}}$<br>${ }^{1}$ Department of Mathematics, University of Manchester, ${ }^{\text {a }}$ william.fitzgerald@manchester.ac.uk<br>${ }^{2}$ Mathematics Institute, University of Warwick, ${ }^{\mathrm{b}}$ r.p.tribe@warwick.ac.uk, ${ }^{\mathrm{c}}$ o.v.zaboronski@warwick.ac.uk

Motivated by the phenomenon of duality for interacting particle systems, we introduce two classes of Pfaffian kernels describing a number of Pfaffian point processes in the "bulk" and at the "edge." Using the probabilistic method due to Mark Kac, we prove two Szegő-type asymptotic expansion theorems for the corresponding Fredholm Pfaffians. The idea of the proof is to introduce an effective random walk with transition density determined by the Pfaffian kernel, express the logarithm of the Fredholm Pfaffian through expectations with respect to the random walk, and analyse the expectations using general results on random walks. We demonstrate the utility of the theorems by calculating asymptotics for the empty interval and noncrossing probabilities for a number of examples of Pfaffian point processes: coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions, massive coalescing Brownian motions, real zeros of Gaussian power series and Kac polynomials, and real eigenvalues for the real Ginibre ensemble.

## CONTENTS

1. Introduction ..... 2410
2. Statement of results ..... 2415
2.1. Backround ..... 2415
2.1.1. Definitions: Fredholm determinants and Pfaffians ..... 2415
2.1.2. Classes of Pfaffian kernels considered ..... 2416
2.2. Asymptotics for Fredholm Pfaffians: Translationally invariant kernels ..... 2417
2.3. Asymptotics for Fredholm Pfaffians: Nontranslationally invariant kernels ..... 2419
3. Applications ..... 2421
3.1. Zeros of Gaussian power series ..... 2421
3.2. Gap probabilities for coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions ..... 2425
3.3. Half-space initial conditions for coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions ..... 2427
3.4. Noncrossing probabilities for coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions ..... 2429
3.5. Real eigenvalues for real Ginibre matrices ..... 2430
3.6. Exit measures for particle systems ..... 2431
3.6.1. Exit kernels ..... 2431
3.6.2. Noncrossing probability ..... 2432
4. The proof of Theorem 1 ..... 2434
4.1. Operator manipulation ..... 2434
4.2. Probabilistic representation ..... 2437
4.3. Asymptotics ..... 2439
4.3.1. Random walk results ..... 2439
4.3.2. Asymptotics for $p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right)$ ..... 2442
4.3.3. Asymptotics for $p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$ ..... 2443
4.3.4. Asymptotics for $p=\frac{1}{2}$ ..... 2445
5. The proof of Theorem 3 ..... 2448
5.1. Operator manipulation ..... 2448
5.2. Probabilistic representation ..... 2449
5.3. Asymptotics ..... 2454
5.3.1. Random walk results ..... 2454
5.3.2. Proof of Theorem 2 ..... 2456
5.3.3. Proof for Theorem 3 when $p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right)$ ..... 2457
5.3.4. Proof for Theorem 3 when $p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$ ..... 2457
5.3.5. Proof for Theorem 3 when $p=\frac{1}{2}$ ..... 2458
6. The proof of Theorem 9 ..... 2459
6.1. Product ratio moments ..... 2459
6.2. Dualities and thinning ..... 2461
6.3. Pfaffian kernels ..... 2464
7. Further proofs ..... 2465
7.1. Proof of Fourier transform formulae for $\kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$ ..... 2465
7.2. Regularity of $p \rightarrow \kappa_{i}(p)$ for the Gaussian kernel ..... 2467
7.3. Proof of error bounds for $p=\frac{1}{2}$ asymptotics ..... 2469
Acknowledgments ..... 2472
Funding ..... 2472
References ..... 2472
8. Introduction. The aim of the paper is to prove rigorously, extend, and generalise a number of asymptotic formulae for the empty interval and crossing probabilities for systems of annihilating-coalescing Brownian motions on $\mathbb{R}$ obtained in the 1990s by Derrida and Zeitak [11] and Derrida, Hakim and Pasquier [12]. A very special feature underlying the computation of each of these probabilities is that the corresponding random process is actually a Pfaffian point process for arbitrary deterministic initial conditions. This fact is, by now, well known for coalescing or annihilating Brownian motions on $\mathbb{R}$, [40]. However, it also holds true for mixed coalescing/annihilating systems, for annihilating systems with pairwise immigration, for coelascing systems with branching, and for analogous systems on $\mathbb{Z}$, [21, 22]. Therefore, asymptotics of the probabilities, studied in [11, 12] can be reduced to the asymptotic analysis of Fredholm Pfaffians (introduced in [33], or see the Section 2.1.1 below for a brief review).

Background. For determinantal point processes the empty interval probabilities (also called gap probabilities) are given by Fredholm determinants of the corresponding kernels; see, for example, [2] or [30] for a review. If the kernel is translationally invariant (i.e., depends on the difference of the arguments only), then the Akhiezer-Kac formula [1, 24] gives the asymptotics for a Fredholm determinant as the length of the interval grows. The AkhiezerKac formula is an extension of Szegő's theorem [37] for determinants of Toeplitz matrices to the continuous case. Unfortunately, there seems to be no analogous result for Fredholm Pfaffians, even though, via operator manipulations, it is often possible to reduce a Fredholm Pfaffian to a Fredholm determinant of an operator with a scalar kernel; see, for example, [39] for such a reduction in the case of the Gaussian orthogonal and symplectic ensembles of random matrices or [34] for the real Ginibre ensemble. This is probably due to the lack of the general theory of Pfaffian point processes which would require proving an analogue of Soshnikov's theorem [35] for determinantal point processes by classifying all skew-symmetric $2 \times 2$ matrix-valued kernels that give rise to a random point process. Therefore, our task is to study the asymptotics of Fredholm Pfaffians for a sufficiently large class of kernels which contains all of the empty-interval probabilities for the Pfaffian point processes in which we are interested.

Classes of Pfaffian kernels. Motivated by the duality ideas often employed in integrable probability to find explicit solutions for exactly solvable interacting particle systems, we find two classes of such processes, for the translationally invariant ("bulk") and noninvariant ("edge") cases. Asymptotics for these two cases (Theorems 1 and 3) are the first main results of the paper. As a byproduct of our analysis, we obtain a generalisation of the Akhiezer-Kac formula for Fredholm determinants for a class of "asymptotically translationally-invariant" kernels; see Theorem 2.

It turns out that a number of well-known Pfaffian point processes fall into one of our classes, including all the reaction diffusion systems listed earlier, the exit measure for annihilating-coalescing Brownian motions (see Section 3.6 below), the law of real eigenvalues for the real Ginibre ensemble, both in the bulk and near the edge discovered in [20] and [6], as well as the law of eigenvalues in the bulk and edge scaling limits for the classical GOE random matrix ensemble; see [2,30] for a review. Unfortunately, our theorems have nothing to say about the last two cases due to the insufficiently fast decay of the corresponding kernels at infinity.

Approach to the proofs. A notable feature of the class of kernels we consider is the possibility to follow the manipulations carried out in [39] and [34] in order to reduce the corresponding Fredholm Pfaffian to the square root of the product of a Fredholm determinant and a finite dimensional determinant. We are, therefore, left with a pure analysis problem of computing the asymptotic behaviour of each of these determinants in the limit of large gap sizes. In principle, this problem can be solved using a combination of a direct computation and an application of Szegő-type theorems, possibly modified owing to the presence of a FisherHartwig singularity; see [9] for a review of the discrete (Toeplitz) case. Such an approach runs into difficulties due to the dearth of sufficiently general asymptotic results for Fredholm determinants in the nontranslationally invariant case. Fortunately, the analysis problem at hand can be solved using a probabilistic approach. This was used by Mark Kac to formulate the first asymptotic results for Fredholm determinants, thus generalising Szegő's original theorems for Toeplitz matrices; see [24]. It turns out that both the finite dimensional determinant and the Fredholm determinant under consideration can be interpreted as expectations with respect to the law of (time-inhomogeneous) random walk, which can be subsequently analysed using general results concerning random walks, such as Sparre Andersen's formula, Spitzer's formulae, cyclic symmetry, renewal theory, the invariance principle, and optional stopping. The essence of Kac's arguments is very easy to illustrate in the translationally invariant case. Let $K_{T}$ be an integral operator on $L^{2}[0, T]: K_{T} f(x)=\int_{0}^{T} \rho(x-y) f(y) d y$. Assume that $\rho$ is nonnegative and such that $\int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(x)=1$, that is, a probability density function. Given some regularity conditions on $\rho$, for any $0 \leq \lambda \leq 1$ the Fredholm determinant of the operator $I-\lambda K_{T}$ can be computed using the trace-log (Plemelj-Smithies) formula,

$$
\log \operatorname{Det}\left(I-\lambda K_{T}\right)=-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \lambda^{n} \frac{\operatorname{Tr} K_{T}^{n}}{n}
$$

Using the convention $x_{n+1}=x_{1}$, one can write, for any $n \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$
\operatorname{Tr} K_{T}^{n}=\int_{[0, T]^{n}} \prod_{k=1} \rho\left(x_{k+1}-x_{k}\right) d x_{1} d x_{2} \ldots d x_{n}=\int_{[0, T]} \mathbb{P}_{x}\left[\tau_{T}>n, X_{n} \in d x\right]
$$

where $\mathbb{P}_{x}$ is the law of the $\mathbb{R}$-valued random walk ( $X_{n}: n>0$ ) started at $x$ with the distribution of increments given by $\rho$, and $\tau_{T}$ is the first exit time from the interval $[0, T]$. Therefore, the problem of computing the Fredholm determinant is reduced to the analysis of random walks constrained not to exit the interval $[0, T]$ killed independently at every step with probability $1-\lambda$. It was Kac's insight that such an analysis can be carried out for any random
walk using probabilistic arguments. Varying the parameter $\lambda$ is very natural for probabilists: for a point process with (determinantal or Pfaffian) kernel $K$, the thinned point process, where each particle is removed independently with probability $p$, has new kernel $p K$.

The asymptotic results detailed in Theorems 1,2,3 are an example of pure analysis statements proved using probabilistic methods. As happened with Kac's theorem for Fredholm determinants, a nonprobabilistic proof of asymptotics for Fredholm Pfaffians will most certainly appear. Kac's assumption of positivity $\rho \geq 0$ was used to allow probabilistic arguments, but the final result was subsequently found to be true without this assumption, and we believe the analogous positivity assumption in our results is unnecessary. Moreover, such a proof is certainly desirable: at the moment the logarithms of both the finite dimensional and Fredholm determinants contain terms proportional to the logarithm of the gap size; see Theorem 2. The logarithmic terms cancel upon taking the final product. In other words, the Fredholm Pfaffian does not have the singularity present in the corresponding Fredholm determinant. It is likely that there is a streamlined proof of Theorems 1 and 3 which avoids reexpressing the Fredholm Pfaffians in terms of determinants and where the logarithmic terms do not appear at the intermediate steps.

Application examples. The motivation for the study of Fredholm Pfaffians came from applications to probability theory. In [11], Derrida and Zeitak study the distribution of domain sizes in the $q$-state Potts model on $\mathbb{Z}$ for the "infinite temperature" initial conditions (the initial colours are chosen uniformly independently at each site). They show that, as $L / \sqrt{t} \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}[\text { The interval }[0, L] \text { contains one colour at time } t]=e^{-A(q) \frac{L}{\sqrt{t}}+B(q)+o(1)} \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $A, B$ are some explicit functions of $q$. Derrida and Zeitak's formula is valid for all $q \in[1, \infty)$. For Potts models, $q \in 1+\mathbb{N}$. However, as pointed out by the authors, there is a physical interpretation of (1) for $q \notin 1+\mathbb{N}$ : it gives the probability that the interval $[0, x]$ is contained in a domain of positive spins in zero temperature Glauber model on $\mathbb{Z}$ started with independent homogeneous distribution of spins with the average spin ("magnetisation") equal to $m \in[-1,1]$. Then, the parameter $q=\frac{2}{1+m}$. The computation method employed in [11] can possibly be made rigorous for $q<1 / 2$, but it relies on the assumption of analyticity of the functions $A, B$ in order to obtain the answer for $q \geq 2$. These assumptions seem hard to justify to us. Alternatively, one proves (1) as follows: as is well known, the boundary of monochrome domains in the (diffusive limit of) Potts model behaves as a system of instantaneously coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions on $\mathbb{R}$ (denoted CABM) with the annihilating probability $\frac{1}{q-1}$ and coalescing probability $\frac{q-2}{q-1}$ at each collision; see [11] and [21] for details. Therefore, the distribution of domain sizes in the Potts model corresponds to the empty interval probabilities for coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions which is known to be a Pfaffian point process [21]. Moreover, if $\mathbf{K}$ is the kernel for the purely coalescing case $(q=\infty)$, then $\frac{q-1}{q} \mathbf{K}$ is the kernel for CABM. In other words, CABM can be obtained from coalescing Brownian motions by thinning, that is deleting particles independently with probability $p=\frac{q-1}{q}$ (see Section 4 for precise details, including the role of the initial conditions). Therefore, the gap probability is given by the Fredholm Pfaffian $\operatorname{Pf}_{[0, L]}[\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K}]$, and applying Theorem 1, one reaches (1). Notice that the interpretation in terms of gap probabilities for CABM uses kernel $p \mathbf{K}$ for $p \geq \frac{1}{2}$ ("weak thinning"). For $p<\frac{1}{2}$ ("strong thinning") one can interpret the answer either in terms of gaps between the boundaries of positive spins in the Glauber model as above, or there is an interpretation in terms of gap sizes for a massive coalescence model; see Lemma 21 below.

Derrida and Zeitak's result (1) can be extended as follows. CABM started from half-space initial conditions is still a Pfaffian point process with a translationally noninvariant kernel
covered by conditions of Theorem 3. The asymptotics of the corresponding Fredholm Pfaffian can, therefore, be computed yielding the right (left) tail of the fixed time distribution of the leftmost (rightmost) particle. Notice that the value $p=\frac{1}{2}$ of the thinning parameter corresponds to purely annihilating Brownian motions (ABM). It is known [21, 40] that the fixed time law of ABM with full-space (half-space) initial conditions is a Pfaffian point process coinciding with the bulk (edge) scaling limit of the law of real eigenvalues for the real Ginibre random matrix model discovered in [5, 6, 20]. This remark allowed a computation of the tails of the distribution of the maximal real eigenvalue for the edge scaling limit of the real Ginibre ensemble in [32] and [16]. It is the generalisation of the arguments in the last two cited papers that led to the asymptotic Theorems 1, 2, 3.

In another influential investigation, Derrida, Hakim and Pasquier [12] compute the fraction of sites which haven't changed colour up to time $t$ for a q-state Potts model on $\mathbb{Z}$. Due to the translation invariance of the "infinite temperature" initial conditions, this is equivalent to the probability that the colour of the state at the origin hasn't changed up to time $t$ (also known as a "persistence" probability; see [7] for a review of the persistence phenomenon in the context of nonequilibrium statistical mechanics). They show, up to logarithmic precision, that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}[\text { The colour at } 0 \text { does not change in }[0, t]] \sim t^{-\gamma(q)} \quad \text { as } t \rightarrow \infty, \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\gamma(q)=-\frac{1}{8}+\frac{2}{\pi^{2}}\left[\cos ^{-1}\left(\frac{2-q}{\sqrt{2} q}\right)\right]^{2}
$$

The authors derive this result by noticing that this event is equivalent for the domain boundaries, which form a system of coalescing/annihilating random walks, to the event that no boundary crosses zero during the time interval $[0, t]$. Motivated by (2), we consider CABM on $[0, \infty)$ started from the "maximal" entrance law supported on $(a, \infty)$ for some $a>0$. Particles hitting the boundary at $x=0$ are removed from the system, and we record the corresponding exit times. We show that the resulting exit measure is a Pfaffian point process with nontranslationally invariant kernel belonging to our class. Then, Theorem 3 applies, and one can deduce the asymptotics for the probability that the interval $[0, T]$ contains no exiting particles in the limit of large time $T$. This immediately gives the noncrossing probability for the position of the leftmost particle $\left(L_{t}: t \geq 0\right)$ for the system of CABM on the whole real axis started from every point of $(a, \infty)$,

$$
\mathbb{P}\left[\inf _{t \in[0, T]} L_{t}>0\right]=K(q)\left(\frac{T}{a^{2}}\right)^{-\gamma(q) / 2}(1+o(1)),
$$

for a known constant $K(q)$ (independent of $a$ ) and the exponent $\gamma(q)$ specified above. If one starts CABM with particles at every point of $(-\infty,-a) \cap(a, \infty)$, the above formula can be used to derive the following continuous counterpart of (2):

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}[\text { No particle crosses } 0 \text { in }[0, T]]=K(q)^{2}\left(\frac{T}{a^{2}}\right)^{-\gamma(q)}(1+o(1)) . \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

As discussed above, the fixed time law for annihilating Brownian motions is closely related to the real Ginibre ensemble. Similarly, the "bulk" limit of the Pfaffian point process describing the exit measure for ABM is identical, up to a deterministic transformation, to the translationally invariant kernel for the Pfaffian point process giving the law of real roots of the Gaussian power series and also to the large $N$ limit for the real eigenvalues of truncated orthogonal matrices (where one row/column has been removed to obtain a minor); see [18, 29]. Theorem 1 allows one to compute the corresponding empty interval probability, up to the constant term, as the endpoints of the interval approach $\pm 1$. For example,

$$
\mathbb{P}[\text { The interval }[-1+2 \epsilon, 1-2 \epsilon] \text { contains no roots }]=\epsilon^{\frac{3}{8}} e^{\kappa_{2}}(1+o(1)) \quad \text { as } \epsilon \downarrow 0,
$$

where
$\kappa_{2}=\frac{1}{4} \log \left(\frac{\pi^{2}}{2}\right)-\frac{\gamma}{2}-\frac{1}{4} \int_{0}^{\infty} \log (x)(\tanh (x)+\tanh (x / 2))\left(\operatorname{sech}^{2}(x)+\frac{1}{2} \operatorname{sech}^{2}(x / 2)\right) d x$.
Here, $\gamma$ is the Euler-Mascheroni constant. Notice that the exponent $3 / 8$ coincides with the value $\gamma(2)$ of the persistence exponent (2). This is a reflection of a general property of the class of Pfaffian kernels we consider: the leading order asymptotics of the gap probability for a nontranslationally invariant kernel and its translationally invariant "bulk" limit coincide, while the constant terms differ (but are explicitly known). Notice that the Pfaffian point process describing the edge scaling limit of the Gaussian orthogonal ensemble does not seem to possess this property. Still, it is quite satisfying that there is a rather diverse pool of examples of Pfaffian point processes which can be all treated using Theorems 1, 2, 3 .

Moreover, it turns out that our results can be applied to zeros of random polynomials with i.i.d. mean zero, but not necessarily Gaussian, coefficients which are no longer described by a Pfaffian point process. In a remarkable paper [10], Dembo et al. show the probability that such a random polynomial of degree $n$ has no zeros and decays polynomially as $n^{-b}$. They show that this asymptotic is controlled by the case of Gaussian coefficients and characterise the decay rate in terms of the Gaussian power series. This immediately enables an application of our asymptotic results for Fredholm Pfaffians to evaluate the unknown power $b$; see Section 3.1 for more details.

Literature review. The analysis of Fredholm Pfaffians is an increasingly active area of research due to applications ranging from interacting particle systems to random matrices. Our interest in the asymptotics of Fredholm Pfaffians was generated by the work of Peter Forrester [19] who used the connection between the ABM and the law of real eigenvalues in the real Ginibre ensemble from [40], and formula (1) of Derrida-Zeitak [11] to calculate the bulk scaling limit for the corresponding gap probability. In [31] Mikhail Poplavskyi and Gregory Schehr use the link between Kac polynomials and the ensemble of truncated orthogonal matrices from [18] to calculate the leading order asymptotic for the gap probability for the real roots of Kac polynomials. It is worth stressing that their work is independent of our own. A common feature of the Pfaffian point processes related to Kac polynomials, truncated orthogonal random matrices and exit measures for interacting particle systems, is the appearing of the scalar sech-kernel; see Section 2 for a review of "derived" Pfaffian point processes and the corresponding scalar kernels. Exploiting the integrability of the sech-kernel, Ivan Dornic analyses the asymptotics of a distinguished solution to Painlevé VI equation to rederive the formula for the empty interval probability for the real roots of Kac polynomials, [13]. Interestingly enough, the integrable structure of kernels associated with the single time law of CABM and the real Ginibre ensemble is not at all obvious. However, in a recent series of papers [3, 4] Jinho Baik and Thomas Bothner establish a link between the Pfaffian kernel for the edge scaling limit of the real Ginibre ensemble and Zakharov-Shabat integrable hierarchy. By analysing the associated Riemann-Hilbert problem using the nonlinear steepest descent method, they manage to obtain the right tails of the distribution for the maximal real eigenvalue for the thinned real Ginibre ensemble up to and including the constant term (Lemma 1.14 of [4]). The answers we obtain for this regime in Section 3 coincide with the answers presented in [3, 4]. It is worth pointing out that, at the moment, there seems to be no link between the integrable structures uncovered in the context of persistence problems and the laws of extreme particles. However, given that these problems can be treated in a unified way using Theorems 1 and 3 , it is reasonable to conjecture that there is a universal integrable structure underlying the classes of kernels introduced in the present work. (See also [25] for an extended study of a class Fredholm determinants appearing as solutions of

Zakharov-Shabat system which includes not only the real Ginibre case but also the eigenvalue statistics for Gaussian orthogonal and symplectic ensembles.) As mentioned above, our proof of the asymptotic theorems generalises the probabilistic method of Kac. At the moment there seem to be very little intersection between the approaches to the analysis of Fredholm Pfaffians based on integrable systems and integrable probability. Nevertheless, such a connection might well exist. For example, in a recent paper [26] Alexandre Krajenbrink and Pierre Le Doussal study short time large-deviations behaviour of the solutions to the Kadar-Parisi-Zhang equation. They find that the corresponding critical point equations are closely related to the nonlinear Schrödinger equations and can be solved exactly using the inverse scattering treatment of the corresponding Zakharov-Shabat system. One of the crucial equations appearing is an integral equation with a quadratic nonlinearity under the integral sign. Using the probabilistic interpretation, the authors show that this nonlinear equation is equivalent to a linear integral equation typical of the theory of random walks. Subsequently, they analyse the linear equation using Sparre Anderson's formula which is a cornerstone of our probabilistic argument as well.

Paper organisation. In Section 2 we introduce the two classes of Pfaffian point processes we consider and state, in Theorems 1 and 3, the asymptotic formulae for the corresponding Fredholm Pfaffians. In Section 3 we apply these formulae to calculate gap probabilities for the range of Pfaffian point processes described above. Section 3.6 studies exit measures for systems of coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions, establishes their Pfaffian structure, and determines the corresponding kernels. This is a new result concerning Pfaffian point processes which enables the application of the asymptotic theorems to the study of the law of the leftmost particle for coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions. The rest of the paper is dedicated to the proof of the stated theorems: in Section 4 we prove the asymptotic formula for Fredholm Pfaffians for translationally invariant kernels; in Section 5 we prove the asymptotic statement for a nontranslationally invariant case; in Section 6 we prove the Pfaffian point process structure for exit measures. Finally, Section 7 gives details of proofs for some more technical statements made in the paper, including a Fourier form for the coefficients of the asymptotic expansion for translationally invariant Fredholm Pfaffians and the analytic properties of these coefficients with respect to the thinning parameter.
2. Statement of results. We will state two theorems on asymptotics for Fredholm Pfaffians for kernels on $\mathbb{R}$, the first for translationally invariant kernels and the second for a class of nontranslationally invariant kernels. We start with recalling basic facts about determinantal and Pfaffian point processes, Fredholm determinants, and Pfaffians and defining two classes of Pfaffian kernels with which the paper deals.

### 2.1. Backround.

2.1.1. Definitions: Fredholm determinants and Pfaffians. A determinantal point process $X$ on $\mathbb{R}$ with kernel $T: \mathbb{R}^{2} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ is a simple point process, whose $n$-point intensities $\rho_{n}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$ exist for all $n \geq 1$ and are given by

$$
\rho_{n}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)=\operatorname{det}\left(T\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right): 1 \leq i, j \leq n\right) \quad \text { for all } x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n} \in \mathbb{R}
$$

A Pfaffian point process $X$ on $\mathbb{R}$ with kernel $\mathbf{K}: \mathbb{R}^{2} \rightarrow M_{2 \times 2}(\mathbb{C})$ is a simple point process, whose $n$-point intensities $\rho_{n}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$ exist for all $n \geq 1$ and are given by

$$
\rho_{n}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)=\operatorname{pf}\left(\mathbf{K}\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right): 1 \leq i, j \leq n\right) \quad \text { for all } x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n} \in \mathbb{R}
$$

We also meet Pfaffian point processes on intervals $I \subset \mathbb{R}$.

We will consider real Pfaffian kernels $\mathbf{K}: \mathbb{R}^{2} \rightarrow M_{2 \times 2}(\mathbb{R})$, written as

$$
\mathbf{K}(x, y)=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
K_{11}(x, y) & K_{12}(x, y)  \tag{4}\\
K_{21}(x, y) & K_{22}(x, y)
\end{array}\right) \quad \text { for all } x, y \in \mathbb{R} .
$$

Recall the antisymmetry requirement on Pfaffian kernels,

$$
\begin{equation*}
K_{i j}(x, y)=-K_{j i}(y, x) \quad \text { for all } x, y \in \mathbb{R}, \text { and } i, j \in\{1,2\} \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

which ensures that the matrix $\left(\mathbf{K}\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right): 1 \leq i, j \leq n\right)$ is a $2 n \times 2 n$ antisymmetric matrix. Recall that the Pfaffian $\operatorname{pf}(A)$ of a $2 n \times 2 n$ antisymmetric matrix is defined by

$$
\operatorname{pf}(A)=\frac{1}{2^{n} n!} \sum_{\sigma \in \Sigma_{2 n}} \operatorname{sgn}(\sigma) \prod_{i=1}^{n} A_{\sigma(2 i-1), \sigma(2 i)}
$$

and recall the basic properties of Pfaffians: $(\operatorname{pf}(A))^{2}=\operatorname{det}(A)$ and $\operatorname{pf}\left(B A B^{T}\right)=\operatorname{det}(B) \operatorname{pf}(A)$ for any $B$ of size $2 n \times 2 n$. We usually only list the elements ( $A_{i j}: i<j \leq 2 n$ ) defining an anti-symmetric matrix.

For a simple point process $X$, having all intensities ( $\rho_{n}: n \geq 1$ ), the gap probabilities, writing $X(a, b)$ as shorthand for $X((a, b))$, are given by

$$
\mathbb{P}[X(a, b)=0]=\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \frac{(-1)^{n}}{n!} \int_{[a, b]^{n}} \rho_{n}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}
$$

(where the term $n=0$ is taken to have the value 1 ) whenever this series is absolutely convergent (see Chapter 5 of Daley and Vere-Jones [8]). For determinantal or Pfaffian point processes, this leads to the following expressions, which can be taken as the definitions of the Fredholm determinant and Fredholm Pfaffian of the kernels $T$ and $\mathbf{K}$, respectively:

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-T) & =\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \frac{(-1)^{n}}{n!} \int_{[a, b]^{n}} \operatorname{det}\left(T\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right): 1 \leq i, j \leq n\right) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n},  \tag{6}\\
\operatorname{Pf}_{[a, b]}(\mathbf{J}-\mathbf{K}) & =\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \frac{(-1)^{n}}{n!} \int_{[a, b]^{n}} \operatorname{Pf}\left(\mathbf{K}\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right): 1 \leq i, j \leq n\right) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}
\end{align*}
$$

Here, the left-hand side is merely a notation for the right-hand side. However, later (see (49)) we exploit operator techniques to manipulate Fredholm Pfaffians. Then, we treat $\mathbf{J}$ as an operator on $\left(L^{2}[a, b]\right)^{2}$ defined by $\mathbf{J}(f, g)=(g,-f)$. When $T$ or $\mathbf{K}$ are bounded functions (as in all our results), these series converge absolutely (see Chapter 24 of Lax [28]). We will also consider semiinfinite intervals $[a, \infty)$, and then the series converge absolutely under suitable decay conditions on $T$ and $\mathbf{K}$. More generally, we will define $\operatorname{Det}_{[a, \infty)}(I-T)=$ $\lim _{b \rightarrow \infty} \operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-T)$ and $\operatorname{Pf}_{[a, \infty)}(\mathbf{J}-\mathbf{K})=\lim _{b \rightarrow \infty} \operatorname{Pf}_{[a, b]}(\mathbf{J}-\mathbf{K})$ whenever these limits exist (as they do when they represent gap probabilities).
2.1.2. Classes of Pfaffian kernels considered. We list the hypotheses required on the kernel of the Fredholm Pfaffians for our results. We consider kernels $\mathbf{K}$ in derived form (see [2] Definition 3.9.18 for essentially this notion). For us, this means that $\mathbf{K}$ is derived from a single scalar function $K \in C^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{2}\right)$, as follows. There is a simple jump discontinuity along $x=y$, and we let $S(x, y)=\operatorname{sgn}(y-x)$ (with the convention that $S(x, x)=0$ ) to display this discontinuity. Then, $\mathbf{K}$ has the form

$$
\mathbf{K}(x, y)=\left(\begin{array}{cc}
S(x, y)+K(x, y) & -D_{2} K(x, y)  \tag{8}\\
-D_{1} K(x, y) & D_{1} D_{2} K(x, y)
\end{array}\right),
$$

where $D_{i} K$ denotes the derivative of $K$ in the $i$ th coordinate. The symmetry condition (5) then implies that $K$ is antisymmetric (i.e., $K(x, y)=-K(y, x)$ for all $x, y)$. All our applications are Pfaffian point processes with a kernel of the form $p \mathbf{K}$ for some $p \in[0,1]$, where $\mathbf{K}$ is in the above form.

In order to apply probabilistic methods in our analysis, we will assume that $K$ is given in terms of a probability density function $\rho$, that is $\rho \geq 0, \int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(x) d x=1$. In our translationally invariant examples, $K$ will be given as

$$
\begin{equation*}
K(x, y)=-2 \int_{0}^{y-x} \rho(z) d z, \quad \text { for even } \rho \in C^{1}(\mathbb{R}) \cap L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}) \tag{9}
\end{equation*}
$$

(the symmetry condition (5) requires that $\rho$ must be an even function).
In our nontranslationally invariant examples, $K$ will be given in terms of a probability density function $\rho \in C^{1}(\mathbb{R}) \cap H^{1}(\mathbb{R}) \cap L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ as

$$
K(x, y)=\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
\int_{-\infty}^{x-z} \rho(w) d w & \int_{-\infty}^{y-z} \rho(x-z)  \tag{10}\\
\rho(y-z)
\end{array}\right| d z
$$

(where $|A|$ stands for the $2 \times 2$ determinant). The required symmetry for $K$ holds without any symmetry requirement on $\rho$. Note that
(11) $\lim _{c \rightarrow-\infty} K(x+c, y+c)=-2 \int_{0}^{y-x} \tilde{\rho}(z) d z, \quad$ where $\tilde{\rho}(z)=\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \rho(w) \rho(w-z) d w$
so that the kernel is close to the translation invariant form (9) near $-\infty$. Indeed, our examples that fit this nontranslationally framework are from: (i) random matrices that are studied near the right hand edge of their spectrum and (ii) particle systems that are started with "half-space" initial conditions, that is, where particles are initially spread over the half-space $(-\infty, 0]$, and in both these cases the kernels approach the "bulk" form far from the origin.

We remark (see [2] equation (3.9.32)) that the kernel for limiting ( $N=\infty$ ) GOE Pfaffian point process of eigenvalues in the bulk is in the derived form $\frac{1}{2} \mathbf{K}$, with $K$ in the translationally invariant form (9) for $\rho(z)=\frac{1}{\pi} \frac{\sin (z)}{z}$ (which, while not nonnegative, at least satisfies $\int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho=1$ ). Moreover (see [2] equation (3.9.41)), the limiting $(N=\infty)$ edge kernel for GOE eigenvalues is in the derived form $\frac{1}{2} \mathbf{K}$, with $K$ in the translationally noninvariant form (10) for $\rho(z)=A(z)$ the Airy functions (which again satisfies $\int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho=1$ ).

### 2.2. Asymptotics for Fredholm Pfaffians: Translationally invariant kernels.

THEOREM 1. Let $\mathbf{K}$ be in the derived form (8) using a scalar kernel $K$ in the form (9) for a density function $\rho$. Then, for $0<p<1$ and under the moment assumptions given below, the asymptotic

$$
\log \operatorname{Pf}_{[0, L]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})=-\kappa_{1}(p) L+\kappa_{2}(p)+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

holds, where (writing $\rho^{* n}$ for the $n$-fold convolution of $\rho$ with itself):
(i) for $0<p<1 / 2$, supposing $\int_{\mathbb{R}}|x| \rho(x) d x<\infty$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \kappa_{1}(p)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{2 n} \rho^{* n}(0), \\
& \kappa_{2}(p)=\log \left(\frac{\sqrt{1-2 p}}{1-p}\right)+\int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{x}{2}\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n} \rho^{* n}(x)}{n}\right)^{2} d x
\end{aligned}
$$

(ii) for $p=1 / 2$, supposing $\int_{\mathbb{R}}|x|^{4} \rho(x) d x<\infty$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \kappa_{1}(1 / 2)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{2 n} \rho^{* n}(0) \\
& \kappa_{2}(1 / 2)=\log 2-\frac{1}{4}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=2}^{\infty}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \frac{\rho^{* k}(x) \rho^{*(n-k)}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x-\frac{1}{2 n}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

(iii) for $1 / 2<p<1$, supposing there exists $\phi_{p}>0$ so that $4 p(1-p) \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x=1$ and for which $\int_{\mathbb{R}}|x| e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x<\infty$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{1}(p)= & \phi_{p}+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{2 n} \rho^{* n}(0) \\
\kappa_{2}(p)= & \log \left(\frac{\sqrt{2 p-1}}{8 p(1-p)^{2}}\right)+\int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{x}{2}\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n} \rho^{* n}(x)}{n}\right)^{2} d x \\
& -\log \left(\phi_{p} \int_{\mathbb{R}} x e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x\right)-2 \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n} \int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho^{* n}(x) d x .
\end{aligned}
$$

REMARK 1. Motivated by our applications, implementation of this theorem for the densities $\rho(x)=\pi^{-1} \operatorname{sech}(x)$ and $\rho(x)=(4 \pi t)^{-1 / 2} \exp \left(-x^{2} / 4 t\right)$ will be done in Corollaries 6 and 7 , where simpler expressions for $\kappa_{1}, \kappa_{2}$ are calculated. In both cases the function $p \rightarrow \kappa_{1}(p)$ for $p \in(0,1)$ turns out to be analytic. We do not know whether this is the general case for, say, analytic $\rho$.

REMARK 2. The case $p=1$ is not covered by our theorem. In this case the Fredholm Pfaffian reduces to the (square root) of a $2 \times 2$ determinant (this is evident from the proof in Section 4.1). Then, the asymptotics are easier, and they need not be exponential (see Remark 2 in Section 3.2).

REMARK 3. For numerical or theoretical analysis, it may be useful to rewrite the infinite sums in these formulae in alternate ways. For example, the probabilistic representations (see (68) for $p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right)$ and (76) for $p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$ ) give formulae for $\kappa_{i}(p)$ when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$ as expectations. We may also, for suitably good $\rho$, rewrite some terms in the constants $\kappa_{i}(p)$ usefully in terms of Fourier transforms. We use the conventions $\hat{\rho}(k)=\int \exp (i k x) \rho(x) d x$ with inversion (when applicable) $\rho(x)=(2 \pi)^{-1} \int \exp (-i k x) \hat{\rho}(k) d k$. The exponents $\kappa_{i}(p)$ can be expressed using the function

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{\rho}(p, x)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-i k x} \log (1-4 p(1-p) \hat{\rho}(k)) d k \tag{12}
\end{equation*}
$$

We do not look for good sufficient conditions but suppose for the formulae (13), (14) below that $\rho$ is in Schwartz class. When $p=\frac{1}{2}$, we assume further that there exists $\mu>0$ so that $\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2 \mu|x|} \rho(x) d x<\infty$ which justifies certain contour manipulations in the proof,

$$
\kappa_{1}(p)= \begin{cases}-\frac{1}{2} L_{\rho}(p, 0) & \text { for } p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right.  \tag{13}\\ -\frac{1}{2} L_{\rho}(p, 0)+\phi_{p} & \text { for } p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)\end{cases}
$$

$$
\kappa_{2}(p)= \begin{cases}\log \left(\frac{\sqrt{1-2 p}}{1-p}\right)+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x L_{\rho}^{2}(p, x) d x & \text { for } p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right)  \tag{14}\\ \frac{1}{4} \log \left(2 \sigma^{2}\right)-\frac{\gamma}{2}-\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} \log (x)\left(x^{2} L_{\rho}^{2}\left(\frac{1}{2}, x\right)\right)^{\prime} d x & \text { for } p=\frac{1}{2} \\ \log \left(\frac{\sqrt{2 p-1}}{8 p(1-p)^{2}}\right)-\Gamma_{p}+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x L_{\rho}^{2}(p, x) d x & \text { for } p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)\end{cases}
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Gamma_{p}=\log \left(\phi_{p} \int_{\mathbb{R}} x e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x\right)-\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{\phi_{p}}{\phi_{p}^{2}+k^{2}} \log (1-4 p(1-p) \hat{\rho}(k)) d k \tag{15}
\end{equation*}
$$

and where $\sigma^{2}=\int_{\mathbb{R}} x^{2} \rho(x) d x$ and $\gamma$ is the Euler Mascheroni constant. When $p=\frac{1}{2}$, the formula for $\kappa_{2}$ encodes the slightly arbitrary compensation by $-\frac{1}{2 n}$ used in Theorem 1 in , perhaps, a more natural way using the transform. It is tempting to integrate by parts in the term $\int_{0}^{\infty} \log x\left(x^{2} L_{\rho}^{2}\left(\frac{1}{2}, x\right)\right)^{\prime} d x$ in order to obtain a form closer to those when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$, but this is not justified (e.g., $x L_{\rho}\left(\frac{1}{2}, x\right) \rightarrow-1$ as $x \rightarrow \infty$ ). The proofs of these alternative formulae are in the Section 7.1. Notice that the leading order term $-\frac{1}{2} L_{\rho}(p, 0) L$ for $p<\frac{1}{2}$ is equal to one half of the leading term in the classical Akhiezer-Kac formula for the Fredholm determinant of the operator with the kernel $\rho$. This is due to the Tracy-Widom map between Fredholm Pfaffians and determinants discussed in Section 4.1.
2.3. Asymptotics for Fredholm Pfaffians: Nontranslationally invariant kernels. We start with a result on Fredholm determinants, with a kernel in the form that arises in our applications. Indeed, an operator in the form (16) below arises immediately in the analysis of the Fredholm Pfaffian of a derived form kernel $\mathbf{K}$ in the special nontranslationally invariant form (10) (see (95)).

THEOREM 2. Suppose that $\rho \in C(\mathbb{R}) \cap L^{2}(\mathbb{R}) \cap L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ is a probability density function. Define

$$
\begin{equation*}
T(x, y)=\int_{-\infty}^{0} \rho(x-z) \rho(y-z) d z \tag{16}
\end{equation*}
$$

and let $\tilde{\rho}(z)=\int_{\infty}^{\infty} \rho(w) \rho(w-z) d w$.
For $\beta \in[0,1)$, supposing $\int_{\mathbb{R}}|x| \rho(x) d x<\infty$,

$$
\log \operatorname{Det}_{[-L, \infty)}(I-\beta T)=-\kappa_{1}(\beta) L+\kappa_{2}(\beta)+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

where

$$
\kappa_{1}(\beta)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(0)
$$

and

$$
\kappa_{2}(\beta)=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n^{2}} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x+\int_{0}^{\infty} x\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(x)}{n}\right)^{2} d x
$$

When $\beta=1$, supposing $\int_{\mathbb{R}} x^{4} \rho(x) d x<\infty$,

$$
\log \operatorname{Det}_{[-L, \infty)}(I-T)=-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(0) L+\log L+\kappa_{2}+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

where, setting $\tilde{\sigma}^{2}=\int_{\mathbb{R}} x^{2} \tilde{\rho}(x) d x$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{2}= & \frac{3}{2} \log 2-\frac{1}{2}-\log \tilde{\sigma}+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n^{2}} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x \\
& +\sum_{n=2}^{\infty}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \frac{\tilde{\rho}^{* k}(x) \tilde{\rho}^{*(n-k)}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x-\frac{1}{2 n}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

We do not discuss any direct applications of Theorem 2 in this paper. However, note that Fredholm determinants of integral operators with kernels of the form (16), given by a Hankel convolution, have recently been linked to integrable hierarchies of partial differential equations, such as the nonlinear Schrodinger equation; see [25]. Moreover, if $\rho$ is Gaussian, the corresponding Fredholm determinant appears in the weak noise theory of Kardar-ParisiZhang equation; see [26].

Our main result for nontranslationally invariant Fredholm Pfaffians is as follows.
THEOREM 3. Let $\mathbf{K}$ be in the derived form (8) using a kernel in the form (10) for a probability density function $\rho \in C^{1}(\mathbb{R}) \cap H^{1}(\mathbb{R}) \cap L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$. Define $\tilde{\rho}(z)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(w) \rho(w-$ z) $d w$. Then, for $0<p<1$ and under the moment assumptions given below, the asymptotic

$$
\log \operatorname{Pf}_{[-L, \infty)}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})=-\kappa_{1}(p) L+\kappa_{2}(p)+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

holds, where
(i) for $0<p<1 / 2$, supposing $\int_{\mathbb{R}}|x| \rho(x) d x<\infty$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{1}(p)= & \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{2 n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(0), \\
\kappa_{2}(p)= & \frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{1-2 p}{1-p}\right)+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n^{2}} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x \\
& +\int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{x}{2}\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(x)}{n}\right)^{2} d x
\end{aligned}
$$

(ii) for $p=1 / 2$, supposing $\int_{\mathbb{R}}|x|^{4} \rho(x) d x<\infty$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{1}(1 / 2)= & \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{2 n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(0), \\
\kappa_{2}(1 / 2)= & \frac{1}{2} \log 2-\frac{1}{4}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n^{2}} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=2}^{\infty}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \frac{\tilde{\rho}^{* k}(x) \tilde{\rho}^{*(n-k)}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x-\frac{1}{2 n}\right) ;
\end{aligned}
$$

(iii) for $1 / 2<p<1$, supposing there exists $\phi_{p}$ so that $4 p(1-p) \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{\phi_{p} x} \tilde{\rho}(x) d x=1$ and that the integrals $\int_{\mathbb{R}}|x| e^{\phi_{p} x} \tilde{\rho}(x) d x$ and $\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{\phi_{p}|x|} \rho(x) d x$ are finite,

$$
\kappa_{1}(p)=\phi_{p}+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{2 n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(0)
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{2}(p)= & \log \left(\frac{\sqrt{2 p-1}}{16 p^{3 / 2}(1-p)^{2}}\right)+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n^{2}} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x \\
& +\int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{x}{2}\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(x)}{n}\right)^{2} d x-\log \left(\phi_{p} \int_{\mathbb{R}} x e^{\phi_{p} x} \tilde{\rho}(x) d x\right) \\
& -\log \left(\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x\right)-2 \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n} \int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{\phi_{p} x} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(x) d x .
\end{aligned}
$$

REMARK. Implementation of this theorem for the densities $\rho(x)=(2 \pi t)^{-1 / 2} \exp \left(-x^{2} /\right.$ $4 t)$ and $\rho(x)=\frac{2}{\sqrt{\pi}} \exp \left(x-e^{2 x}\right)$, both arising from applications, is done in Sections 3.3 and 3.4 where simpler expressions for $\kappa_{1}, \kappa_{2}$ are calculated.
3. Applications. We repeatedly use the following lemma.

Lemma 4. Suppose $X$ is a Pfaffian point process on an interval $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ with a kernel $\mathbf{K}$ in the derived form (8), with an underlying scalar kernel $K$. Suppose $\phi: A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is $C^{1}$ and strictly increasing. Then, the push forward point process $X^{\prime}$ of $X$ under $\phi$, given by $X^{\prime}(\cdot)=X\left(\phi^{-1}(\cdot)\right)$, is still a Pfaffian point process on the interval $\phi(A)$ with a kernel $\mathbf{K}^{\prime}$ in the derived form (8) with the underlying scalar kernel $K^{\prime}(x, y)=K\left(\phi^{-1}(x), \phi^{-1}(y)\right)$.

Proof. The intensities $\rho_{n}^{\prime}$ for $X^{\prime}$ are given by

$$
\rho_{n}^{\prime}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)=\rho_{n}\left(\phi^{-1}\left(x_{1}\right), \ldots, \phi^{-1}\left(x_{n}\right)\right) \prod_{k=1}^{n} \alpha_{k} \quad \text { where } \alpha_{k}=\left(\phi^{-1}\right)^{\prime}\left(x_{k}\right)
$$

Also,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{pf} & \left(\mathbf{K}^{\prime}\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right): 1 \leq i, j \leq n\right) \\
& =\operatorname{pf}_{i, j \leq n}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
S\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right)+K^{\prime}\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right) & -D_{2} K^{\prime}\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right) \\
-D_{1} K^{\prime}\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right) & D_{1} D_{2} K^{\prime}\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right)
\end{array}\right) \\
& =\operatorname{pf}_{i, j \leq n}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
S\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right)+K\left(\phi^{-1}\left(x_{i}\right), \phi^{-1}\left(x_{j}\right)\right) & -D_{2} K\left(\phi^{-1}\left(x_{i}\right), \phi^{-1}\left(x_{j}\right)\right) \alpha_{j} \\
-D_{1} K\left(\phi^{-1}\left(x_{i}\right), \phi^{-1}\left(x_{j}\right)\right) \alpha_{i} & D_{1} D_{2} K\left(\phi^{-1}\left(x_{i}\right), \phi^{-1}\left(x_{j}\right)\right) \alpha_{i} \alpha_{j}
\end{array}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

and the factors of $\alpha_{k}$ can be extracted, as this is the conjugation with a block diagonal matrix $D$ with blocks $\left(\begin{array}{cc}1 & 0 \\ 0 & \alpha_{i}\end{array}\right)$ for which $\operatorname{det}(D)=\prod_{k=1}^{n} \alpha_{k}$.
3.1. Zeros of Gaussian power series. Let $\left(a_{k}\right)_{k \geq 0}$ be an independent collection of real $N(0,1)$ random variables, and define the Gaussian power series $f(z)=\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_{k} z^{k}$. The series converges almost surely to a continuous function on $|z|<1$, and we consider the real zeros of $f$ as a point process $X$ on $(-1,1)$. Forrester [18] (see Theorem 2.1 of Matsumoto and Shirai [29]) showed that $X$ is a Pfaffian point process with kernel $\frac{1}{2} \mathbf{K}$, with $\mathbf{K}$ in derived form (8) with the choice

$$
K(x, y)=\frac{2}{\pi} \sin ^{-1}\left(\frac{\sqrt{\left(1-x^{2}\right)\left(1-y^{2}\right)}}{1-x y}\right)-1 \quad \text { for } x<y
$$

Using Lemma 4, the push forward of the process $X$ under the mapping $x \mapsto \Phi(x):=$ $\frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{1+x}{1-x}\right)$ is a Pfaffian point process on $\mathbb{R}$, still in the derived form, with the choice (note that $\left.\Phi^{-1}(x)=\tanh (x)\right)$

$$
K\left(\Phi^{-1}(x), \Phi^{-1}(y)\right)=\frac{2}{\pi} \sin ^{-1}(\operatorname{sech}(y-x))-1 \quad \text { for } x<y .
$$

The problem has now become translationally invariant, and the kernel is in the form (9) with $\rho(z)=\pi^{-1} \operatorname{sech}(z)$. Theorem 1 with $p=\frac{1}{2}$ leads to (see Corollary 6 below)

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \mathbb{P}[X(a, b)=0]=-\frac{3}{8}(\Phi(b)-\Phi(a))+\kappa_{2}(1 / 2)+o(1) \tag{17}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the term $o(1)$ converges to zero whenever $b \uparrow 1$ or $a \downarrow-1$ and $\kappa_{2}(1 / 2)$ is given by

$$
\frac{1}{4} \log \left(\frac{\pi^{2}}{2}\right)-\frac{\gamma}{2}-\frac{1}{4} \int_{0}^{\infty} \log (x)(\tanh (x)+\tanh (x / 2))\left(\operatorname{sech}^{2}(x)+\frac{1}{2} \operatorname{sech}^{2}(x / 2)\right) d x
$$

In particular, (17) implies that

$$
\lim _{\epsilon \downarrow 0} \epsilon^{-\frac{3}{16}} \mathbb{P}[X(0,1-2 \epsilon)=0]=\lim _{\epsilon \downarrow 0} \epsilon^{-\frac{3}{8}} \mathbb{P}[X(-1+2 \epsilon, 1-2 \epsilon)=0]=e^{\kappa_{2}\left(\frac{1}{2}\right)}
$$

It is possible that the remaining integral in (24) can be expressed in terms of special functions, but it is also not hard to calculate it numerically which gives $\kappa_{2}(1 / 2) \approx 0.0247$.

As an application of the results obtained in this section, let us prove the following statement which completes the theorem of Dembo, Poonen, Shao and Zeitouni [10] concerning the zeros of random polynomials.

PROPOSITION 5. Let $f_{n}: x \mapsto \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} a_{i} x^{i}$ be a random polynomial on $\mathbb{R}$, where $\left(a_{i}\right)_{i \geq 0}$ is a sequence of i.i.d. random variables with zero mean, unit variance such that moments of all orders exist. Let $p_{n}=\mathbb{P}\left[f_{n}(x)>0 \quad \forall x \in \mathbb{R}\right]$ be the probability that $f_{n}$ stays positive ("persistence probability"). Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\log p_{2 n+1}}{\log n}=-\frac{3}{4} \tag{18}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. All the hard work is done in [10], where strong approximations are used to show the asymptotic will follow from the Gaussian case, and the approximation of the Gaussian polynomial by the Gaussian power series is controlled. We are left with an easy task: by Theorem 1.1 of [10], the limit

$$
\begin{equation*}
b:=-\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\log p_{2 n+1}}{\log n} \tag{19}
\end{equation*}
$$

exists and can be characterised in terms of the Gaussian power series, as follows. Let $\left(Y_{t}\right)_{t \in \mathbb{R}}$ be a centered stationary continuous Gaussian process with the correlation $R(t):=$ $\mathbb{E}\left[Y_{0} Y_{t}\right] / \mathbb{E}\left[Y_{0}^{2}\right]=\operatorname{sech}(t / 2)$. Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
b=-4 \lim _{T \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{T} \log \mathbb{P}\left[\sup _{0 \leq t \leq T} Y_{t} \leq 0\right] \tag{20}
\end{equation*}
$$

In other words, the constant $b$ is universal.
The process $Y$ can be realised as a rescaling of the Gaussian power series $f$, followed by pushing it forward to a process on $\mathbb{R}$ by the function $2 \Phi^{-1}=2 \tanh ^{-1}$,

$$
\tilde{Y}_{t}:=\frac{f(\tanh (t / 2))}{\left(\mathbb{E}\left[f^{2}(\tanh (t / 2))\right]\right)^{1 / 2}}, \quad t \in \mathbb{R} .
$$

Indeed, $\left(\tilde{Y}_{t}\right)_{t \in \mathbb{R}}$ is a continuous centered Gaussian process on $\mathbb{R}$ with with the correlation function

$$
\mathbb{E}\left[\tilde{Y}_{0} \tilde{Y}_{t}\right] / \mathbb{E}\left[\tilde{Y}_{0}^{2}\right]=\mathbb{E}\left[\tilde{Y}_{0} \tilde{Y}_{t}\right]=\operatorname{sech}(t / 2)
$$

which also implies the stationarity of $\tilde{Y}$. Therefore, the law of $Y$ coincides with the law of a constant multiple of $\tilde{Y}$, meaning that the laws of real zeros of $Y$ and $\tilde{Y}$ coincide. It follows
from the theorem of Forrester above that the law of real zeros of $Y$ is a translationally invariant Pfaffian point process with $\rho(\cdot)=\frac{\operatorname{sech}\left(\frac{1}{2} \cdot\right)}{2 \pi}$, where the factors of 2 appear because $Y$ is the pushforward of the Gaussian power series of by $2 \Phi^{-1}$ rather than $\Phi^{-1}$. As a consequence of the Fourier formula (13) for $\kappa_{1}$ and the $p=1 / 2$ statement of Corollary 6 below,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \mathbb{P}\left[Y_{t} \neq 0 \quad \forall 0 \leq t \leq T\right]=-\frac{\kappa_{1}}{2} T+o(T)=-\frac{3}{16} T+o(T) \tag{21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore, using (20),

$$
\begin{aligned}
b & =-4 \lim _{T \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{T} \log \mathbb{P}\left[\sup _{0 \leq t \leq T} Y_{t} \leq 0\right] \\
& =-4 \lim _{T \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{T} \log \mathbb{P}\left[\sup _{0 \leq t \leq T} Y_{t}<0\right] \\
& =-4 \lim _{T \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{T} \log \mathbb{P}\left[Y_{t} \neq 0 \forall 0 \leq t \leq T\right]=2 \kappa_{1}=\frac{3}{4} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The second equality is due to the fact that zeros of $Y$ are almost surely simple; the third is due to the reflection symmetry of the process $Y$; the fourth uses (21).

REMARK. It is worth stressing that Theorem 1.1 is just one of the universality results presented in [10]: the case where $\mathbb{E}\left[a_{i}\right] \neq 0$ was also treated; the probability that random polynomials have exactly $k$ real zeros or the number of real zeros is $o(\log n / \log \log n)$ were analysed. For all of the cases, formulae analogous to (19) were proved (with $b \rightarrow b / 2$ when means are nonzero). However, the value of the limit $b$ could only be calculated numerically as $b=0.76 \pm 0.03$ and bounded rigorously as $0.4 \leq b \leq 2$. For all of these statements, the unknown constant $b$ can now be replaced with $3 / 4$.

We record now the concrete application of Theorem 1 for the specific kernel based on $\rho(x)=\pi^{-1} \operatorname{sech}(x)$ for all $p \in(0,1)$. The case $p=1 / 2$ yields the above application to Gaussian power series. The case $p \in(0,1 / 2)$ would correspond to a gap probability for the thinning of the point process formed by the zeros of a Gaussian power series (should this ever be needed). However, the sech kernel arises completely independently (as far as we know) in a later application in Section 3.3, where the problem of a system of coalescing/annihilating particles on $\mathbb{R}$ never crossing the origin by time $t$ is studied. That probability is related to a Fredholm Pfaffian with a nontranslationally invariant kernel but which asymptotically agrees with the kernel based on $\rho(z)=\pi^{-1} \operatorname{sech}(z)$. The corollary below then becomes needed for all $p \in(0,1)$. It is also our first chance to study the regularity of $p \rightarrow \kappa_{i}(p)$.

COROLLARY 6. Let $\mathbf{K}$ be a derived form kernel, in the translationally invariant form (9) with $\rho(x)=\pi^{-1} \operatorname{sech}(x)$. Then, for $p \in[0,1)$,

$$
\log \operatorname{Pf}_{[0, L]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})=-\kappa_{1}(p) L+\kappa_{2}(p)+o(1) \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
\kappa_{1}(p)=\frac{2}{\pi^{2}}\left(\cos ^{-1} \frac{1-2 p}{\sqrt{2}}\right)^{2}-\frac{1}{8} \tag{22}
\end{equation*}
$$

is real analytic for $p \in[0,1)$ and $\kappa_{2}(p)$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x L_{\rho}^{2}(p, x) d x+\log \left(\frac{\sqrt{1-2 p}}{1-p}\right) \quad p<\frac{1}{2} \tag{23}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{1}{4} \log \left(\frac{\pi^{2}}{2}\right)-\frac{\gamma}{2}-\frac{1}{8} \int_{0}^{\infty} \log (x)\left((\tanh (x)+\tanh (x / 2))^{2}\right)^{\prime} d x \quad p=\frac{1}{2}  \tag{24}\\
& \frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x L_{\rho}^{2}(p, x) d x-\log \left(\cos ^{-1}(4 p(1-p))\right) \\
& \quad-\log \left(\frac{\sqrt{(2 p-1)\left(1+4 p-4 p^{2}\right)}}{2 p}\right)  \tag{25}\\
& \quad+\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{1}{1+k^{2}} \log \left(1-4 p(1-p) \operatorname{sech}\left(\cos ^{-1}(4 p(1-p)) k\right)\right) d k \quad p>\frac{1}{2}
\end{align*}
$$

where, for $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$ and $x \neq 0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{\rho}(p, x)=\frac{\cosh (x)-\cosh \left(\frac{4}{\pi} \cos ^{-1}\left(\frac{|2 p-1|}{\sqrt{2}}\right) x\right)}{2 x \sinh (x) \cosh (x)} \tag{26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. We calculate $\kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$ from the Fourier transform representations (13), (14), as follows. The Fourier transform of $\rho(x)=\pi^{-1} \operatorname{sech}(x)$ is $\hat{\rho}(k)=\operatorname{sech}(k \pi / 2)$. For $|\phi|<1$, the exponential moments are given by $\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{\phi x} \rho(x) d x=\sec (\pi \phi / 2)$ so that the solution $\phi_{p}$ to $4 p(1-p) \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{\phi x} \rho(x) d x=1$ is given by $\phi_{p}=(2 / \pi) \cos ^{-1}(4 p(1-p))$. The Fourier integral formula (12) can be evaluated using the integral

$$
\begin{equation*}
I_{\lambda}(x):=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-i k x} \log (1-\lambda \operatorname{sech}(k \pi / 2)) d k, \quad \text { for } x \in \mathbb{R}, \lambda \in(0,1] \tag{27}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note, $I_{\lambda}(x)$ is continuous and even in $x$. Integrating by parts, we find

$$
I_{\lambda}(x)=\frac{1}{2 \pi i x} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-2 i k x / \pi}\left(\frac{\sinh (k)}{\cosh (k)}-\frac{\sinh (k)}{\cosh (k)-\lambda}\right) d k .
$$

For $x>0$, this integral can be computed by closing the integration contour in the lower half plane and applying Cauchy's residue theorem. The only singularities of the first term of the integrand are the first order poles at $z_{m}^{(1)}=\left(\frac{\pi}{2}+\pi m\right) i$ for $m \in \mathbb{Z}$. For $\lambda \in(0,1)$, the singularities of the second term are also first order poles at $z_{m}^{(2)}=(\alpha+2 \pi m) i$ and $z_{m}^{(3)}=(-\alpha+2 \pi m) i$ for $m \in \mathbb{Z}$, where $\alpha \in(0, \pi)$ satisfies $\cos \alpha=\lambda, \sin \alpha=\sqrt{1-\lambda^{2}}$. The corresponding residues are $e^{-2 i x z_{m}^{(k)} / \pi}$. Summing up the three resulting geometric progressions of residues, one finds, for $x>0$,

$$
I_{\lambda}(x)=\frac{1}{2 x} \frac{\cosh (x)-\cosh \left(2 x\left(1-\frac{\alpha}{\pi}\right)\right)}{\sinh (x) \cosh (x)}
$$

Note also that

$$
\begin{equation*}
1-\frac{\alpha}{\pi}=1-\frac{\cos ^{-1}(\lambda)}{\pi}=\frac{2}{\pi} \cos ^{-1} \sqrt{\frac{1-\lambda}{2}} \tag{28}
\end{equation*}
$$

The value at $\lambda=1$ can be rewritten, for $x>0$, as

$$
I_{1}(x)=\frac{1}{2 x} \frac{\cosh (x)-\cosh (2 x)}{\sinh (x) \cosh (x)}=-\frac{1}{2 x}(\tanh (x)+\tanh (x / 2)) .
$$

The value at $x=0$, by continuity, is

$$
I_{\lambda}(0)=\frac{1}{4}-\left(1-\frac{\cos ^{-1}(\lambda)}{\pi}\right)^{2}=\frac{1}{4}-\frac{4}{\pi^{2}}\left(\cos ^{-1} \sqrt{\frac{1-\lambda}{2}}\right)^{2}
$$

Using $L_{\rho}(p, x)=I_{4 p(1-p)}(x)$, the expression (13) leads to the following formulae for $\kappa_{1}$ :

$$
\kappa_{1}(p)=\frac{2}{\pi^{2}}\left(\cos ^{-1} \frac{|2 p-1|}{\sqrt{2}}\right)^{2}-\frac{1}{8}+\mathbb{I}(p>1 / 2) \frac{2}{\pi} \cos ^{-1}(4 p(1-p))
$$

We can remove the indicator to reveal the analyticity of this formula; indeed we use $\cos ^{-1}(x)=\pi-\cos ^{-1}(-x)$ and $\cos ^{-1}(x)=\frac{1}{2} \cos ^{-1}\left(2 x^{2}-1\right)$ to see, for $p \in(1 / 2,1)$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{1}(p) & =\frac{2}{\pi^{2}}\left(\cos ^{-1} \frac{2 p-1}{\sqrt{2}}\right)^{2}+\frac{2}{\pi} \cos ^{-1}(4 p(1-p))-\frac{1}{8} \\
& =\frac{2}{\pi^{2}}\left(\cos ^{-1} \frac{2 p-1}{\sqrt{2}}\right)^{2}+2-\frac{2}{\pi} \cos ^{-1}(-4 p(1-p))-\frac{1}{8} \\
& =\frac{2}{\pi^{2}}\left(\cos ^{-1} \frac{2 p-1}{\sqrt{2}}\right)^{2}+2-\frac{4}{\pi} \cos ^{-1}\left(\frac{2 p-1}{\sqrt{2}}\right)-\frac{1}{8} \\
& =\frac{2}{\pi^{2}}\left(\pi-\cos ^{-1} \frac{2 p-1}{\sqrt{2}}\right)^{2}-\frac{1}{8}=\frac{2}{\pi^{2}}\left(\cos ^{-1} \frac{1-2 p}{\sqrt{2}}\right)^{2}-\frac{1}{8}
\end{aligned}
$$

agreeing with the expression for $\kappa_{1}(p)$ when $p \in(0,1 / 2)$. Using the exponential moments, we find, for $p \geq 1 / 2$,

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} x e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x=\frac{\pi}{2} \frac{\sin \left(\pi \phi_{p} / 2\right)}{\cos ^{2}\left(\pi \phi_{p} / 2\right)}=\frac{(2 p-1) \pi \sqrt{1+4 p-4 p^{2}}}{32 p^{2}(1-p)^{2}}
$$

and the formula for $\kappa_{2}$ then follows from (14).
REMARK. We do not investigate the regularity of $\kappa_{2}$, but the numerics in Figure 1 suggest that it is at least in $C^{1}$.
3.2. Gap probabilities for coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions. This section discusses the result that arose in Derrida and Zeitak [11] in their study of domain sizes for Potts models. Consider an infinite system of reacting Brownian motions on $\mathbb{R}$, where each colliding pair instantly annihilates with probability $\theta$ or instantly coalesces with probability $1-\theta$ (independently at each collision). We will refer to this system as $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$. Suppose the initial positions form a Poisson point process with bounded intensity $\lambda(x) d x$. The positions of the particles at time $t>0$ form a Pfaffian point process $X_{t}$ with a kernel $(1+\theta)^{-1} \mathbf{K}$ in the derived form (8), where

$$
K(x, y)=\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \int_{-\infty}^{y^{\prime}}\left(e^{-(1+\theta) \int_{x^{\prime}}^{y^{\prime}} \lambda(z) d z}-1\right)\left|\begin{array}{ll}
p_{t}\left(x, x^{\prime}\right) & p_{t}\left(x, y^{\prime}\right)  \tag{29}\\
p_{t}\left(y, x^{\prime}\right) & p_{t}\left(y, y^{\prime}\right)
\end{array}\right| d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime}
$$

where $p_{t}\left(x, x^{\prime}\right)$ is the transition density for Brownian motion on $\mathbb{R}$. When $\lambda$ is constant, this reduces to

$$
\begin{equation*}
K(x, y)=\int_{0}^{\infty}\left(e^{-\lambda(1+\theta) z}-1\right) \frac{1}{\sqrt{4 \pi t}}\left(e^{-(z-y+x)^{2} / 4 t}-e^{-(z+y-x)^{2} / 4 t}\right) d z \tag{30}
\end{equation*}
$$

This scalar $K(x, y)$ is in the translationally invariant form (9) with

$$
\begin{equation*}
\rho(x)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{\lambda(1+\theta)}{2} e^{-\lambda(1+\theta)|z|} \frac{1}{\sqrt{4 \pi t}} e^{-\frac{|x-z|^{2}}{4 t}} d z \tag{31}
\end{equation*}
$$

that is the density for the convolution of a Gaussian $\mathrm{N}(0,2 t)$ variable with a two sided Exponential $(\lambda(1+\theta))$ variable. One may also let $\lambda \uparrow \infty$, starting the process as an entrance


FIG. 1. Left pane: The leading coefficient $p \mapsto \kappa_{1}(p)$ for the sech kernel from Corollary 6 in Section 3.1. Right pane: The subleading coefficient $p \mapsto \kappa_{2}(p)$ for the same kernel (labelled "bulk") and for the nontranslationally invariant kernel based on $\rho(x)=\frac{2}{\sqrt{\pi}} \exp \left(x-e^{2 x}\right)$ discussed in Corollary 8 in Section 3.4 (labelled "edge").
law (which we informally call the maximal entrance law), and where $\rho$ becomes just Gaus$\operatorname{sian} \mathrm{N}(0,2 t)$ density.

A derivation of the kernel (29) is not quite in the literature. The maximal entrance law and its kernel are derived in [40] for annihilating or coalescing Brownian motions. Discrete analogues of $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$ are discussed in [21], together with the kernels for continuum limits, but for deterministic initial conditions. We go through all the (analogous) steps when deriving the kernel for the novel case of exit measures in Section 6.

Our interest here is to explore the gap probability asymptotics. For constant intensity Poisson $(\lambda)$ initial conditions, we may apply Theorem 1 to deduce for $\theta>0$ that, setting $p_{\theta}=(1+\theta)^{-1}$,

$$
\log \mathbb{P}\left[X_{t}(0, L)=0\right]=-\kappa_{1}\left(p_{\theta}\right) L+\kappa_{2}\left(p_{\theta}\right)+o(1) \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty,
$$

where $\kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$ are given in (13) and (14) using $\hat{\rho}(k)=\frac{\lambda^{2}}{\lambda^{2}+k^{2}} \exp \left(-T k^{2}\right)$. For the maximal entrance law, that is, where $\lambda \uparrow \infty$, the underlying density $\rho$ is Gaussian and the formulae for $\kappa_{1}$ and $\kappa_{2}$ become more tractable, as shown in the upcoming corollary.

Note that, as $\theta$ ranges over $(0,1]$ the value $p_{\theta}$ ranges over $[1 / 2,1)$. However, the kernel $p \mathbf{K}$ for $p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right)$ also has a use for the study of massive coalescing particles; see Lemma 21. Therefore, we now examine the behaviour of $\kappa_{i}(p)$ for all $p \in(0,1)$. Brownian scaling would reduce the two parameters $t, L$ in $\rho$ to one, but we leave both parameters so we can align our results with those in [11].

COROLLARY 7. Let $\mathbf{K}$ be a derived form kernel, in the translationally invariant form (9) with $\rho(x)=(4 \pi t)^{-1 / 2} \exp \left(-x^{2} / 4 t\right)$. Then, for $p \in[0,1)$,

$$
\log \mathrm{Pf}_{[0, L]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})=-\kappa_{1}(p) L+\kappa_{2}(p)+o(1) \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

where $\kappa_{1}(p)$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\kappa_{1}(p)=\frac{1}{4 \sqrt{\pi t}} L i_{3 / 2}(4 p(1-p))+\mathbb{I}(p>1 / 2)\left(-t^{-1} \log 4 p(1-p)\right)^{1 / 2} \tag{32}
\end{equation*}
$$

using the poly-logarithm function $\operatorname{Li}_{s}(x)=\sum_{n \geq 1} x^{n} / n^{s}$, and $\kappa_{2}(p)$ is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \log \left(\frac{\sqrt{1-2 p}}{1-p}\right)+\frac{1}{4 \pi} \sum_{n=2}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{k(n-k)}} \text { for } p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right),  \tag{33}\\
& \log 2-\frac{1}{4}+\frac{1}{4 \pi} \sum_{n=2}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{k(n-k)}}-\pi\right) \quad \text { for } p=1 / 2,  \tag{34}\\
& \frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{2 p-1}{16(1-p)^{2}}\right)+\frac{1}{4 \pi} \sum_{n=2}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{k(n-k)}} \\
& \quad-\log (-\log (4 p(1-p)))-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \operatorname{erfc}(\sqrt{-n \log (4 p(1-p))}) \quad \text { for } p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right) . \tag{35}
\end{align*}
$$

The function $\kappa_{1}$ is analytic, and the function $\kappa_{2}$ is $C^{1}$ for $p \in(0,1)$.
Proof. We use (13) to calculate $\kappa_{1}(p)$. We have $\hat{\rho}(k)=\exp \left(-t k^{2}\right)$ so that

$$
L_{\rho}(p, 0)=\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \log \left(1-4 p(1-p) e^{-t k^{2}}\right) d k=-\frac{1}{\sqrt{4 \pi t}} \operatorname{Li}_{3 / 2}(4 p(1-p))
$$

The factor $\phi_{p}=\left(-t^{-1} \log (4 p(1-p))\right)^{1 / 2}$ and (32) follows from (13). For $\kappa_{2}(p)$, we use the expressions in Theorem 1, where all the integrals can be evaluated using the explicit Gaussian densities $\rho^{* n}$.

The regularity of $\kappa_{1}, \kappa_{2}$ is not immediately evident from these expressions, but follows after some manipulation which we detail in the Section 7.2.

REMARK 1. The formulae for $\kappa_{2}(p)$ are independent of $t$ : (33) agrees with Derrida and Zeitak [11] equation (50); (34) agrees with [11] equation (51); (35) agrees with [11] equation (53). The formulae for $\kappa_{1}(p)$ depend on $t$; with the choice $t=p^{2} / \pi$, we find (32) agrees with [11] equations (49) and (52). This choice of $t$ is also consistent with space scaling used in [11], as it makes the one-point density take the constant value 1 .

REMARK 2. Figure 2 plots $p \rightarrow \kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$ from Corollary 7 at $t=\frac{1}{2}$. As expected, $\kappa_{1}(p)$ increases with $p$ which corresponds to weaker thinning. Note that $\kappa_{1}(p) \rightarrow \infty$, as $p \uparrow 1\left(\right.$ indeed $\kappa_{1}(p)=(-2 \log (4(1-p)))^{\frac{1}{2}}+O(1-p)$.) This is good sense, since at $p=1$ we are studying coalescing Brownian motions where gap probability have Gaussian tails not exponential tails. Indeed, gap probabilities for $p=1$ can be read off from the Brownian web in terms of a single pair of dual Brownian motions (see Section 2 of [40]). This simplicity corresponds in the analytic approach to the fact that the Fredholm Pfaffian reduces (see Proposition 10) to a $2 \times 2$ determinant.
3.3. Half-space initial conditions for coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions. Consider the same system $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$ of reacting Brownian motions on $\mathbb{R}$ as in Section 3.2, but with a a "maximal" entrance law on $(-\infty, 0]$, defined as the limit of Poisson $(\mu)$ initial conditions on $(-\infty, 0]$ as $\mu \rightarrow \infty$. This example fits into the framework for Theorem 3. Indeed, the positions of the particles at time $t>0$ form a Pfaffian point process $X_{t}$ with a kernel


FIG. 2. Left pane: The leading coefficient $p \mapsto \kappa_{1}(p)$ for the Gaussian kernel from Corollary 7 in Section 3.2 at $t=\frac{1}{2}$. Right pane: The subleading coefficient $p \mapsto \kappa_{2}(p)$ for the same kernel (labelled "bulk") and for the nontranslationally invariant kernel discussed in Section 3.3 (labelled "edge").
$(1+\theta)^{-1} \mathbf{K}$ in the derived form (8). Taking $\lambda(z)=\lambda_{0} \mathbb{I}(z \leq 0)$ in (29) and then letting $\lambda_{0} \uparrow \infty$, we find the underlying scalar kernel $K(x, y)$ is given by

$$
K(x, y)=\iint_{x^{\prime}<y^{\prime}} \mathbb{I}\left(x^{\prime} \leq 0\right)\left|\begin{array}{ll}
p_{t}\left(x, x^{\prime}\right) & p_{t}\left(x, y^{\prime}\right)  \tag{36}\\
p_{t}\left(y, x^{\prime}\right) & p_{t}\left(y, y^{\prime}\right)
\end{array}\right| d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime}
$$

This scalar $K(x, y)$ is in the nontranslationally invariant form (10) with $\rho(x)=p_{t}(x)$. Note that $\tilde{\rho}(z)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(w) \rho(w-z) d w=p_{2 t}(z)$. Thus, as expected, the kernel for the half-space initial condition converges to the kernel for the full space initial condition near $-\infty$. We, therefore, compare the answers given by Theorem 3 for the half-space maximal initial condition,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \mathbb{P}\left[X_{t}(-L, \infty)=0\right]=-\kappa_{1}^{\text {edge }}\left(p_{\theta}\right) L+\kappa_{2}^{\text {edge }}\left(p_{\theta}\right)+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow-\infty \tag{37}
\end{equation*}
$$

with those for the full space maximal initial condition, given by Theorem 1 in Section 3.2,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \mathbb{P}\left[X_{t}(-L, 0)=0\right]=-\kappa_{1}^{\text {bulk }}\left(p_{\theta}\right) L+\kappa_{2}^{\text {bulk }}\left(p_{\theta}\right)+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty \tag{38}
\end{equation*}
$$

(using the random matrix terminology for analogous problems on random spectra). The expression for $\kappa_{1}$ in Theorems 1 and 3 show, as expected, that $\kappa_{1}^{\text {edge }}(p)=\kappa_{1}^{\text {bulk }}(p)$. The change in the $\mathrm{O}(1)$ constant $\kappa_{2}$ can be evaluated exactly for this Gaussian kernel, and we find

$$
\kappa_{2}^{\text {edge }}(p)=\kappa_{2}^{\text {bulk }}(p)+\frac{1}{2} \log (1-p) \quad \text { for all } p \in(0,1)
$$

Thus, the regularity properties of $\kappa_{1}, \kappa_{2}$ for $p \in(0,1)$ are unchanged when switching from the bulk to edge case. Figure 2 plots $\kappa_{2}^{\text {edge }}(p)$ and $\kappa_{2}^{\text {bulk }}(p)$. According to Corollary 6, they are at
least $C^{1}$ functions on $[0,1)$, which is consistent with the shape of the presented graphs. Near $p=1, \kappa_{2}^{\text {bulk }}(p)=-\log (1-p)-\log (-\log (1-p))+O\left((1-p)^{0}\right), \kappa_{2}^{\text {edge }}(p)=-\frac{1}{2} \log (1-$ $p)-\log (-\log (1-p))+O\left((1-p)^{0}\right)$, so each coefficient approaches $+\infty$ as $p \rightarrow 1-$.

REMARK 1. As already mentioned in the Introduction, the answers for $\kappa_{1}, \kappa_{2}$ for $p \in$ $[0,1 / 2)$ correspond to the thinning of the real Ginibre ensemble with the thinning parameter $\gamma=2 p$ investigated in [4]. Under this substitution the answer for the constant term, given in Lemma 1.14 of the cited paper, coincides with the answers presented above.

REMARK 2. For half-space initial condition it is natural to write the results in terms of the rightmost particle. Let $R_{t}$ denote the position of the rightmost particle alive at time $t \geq 0$ so that $\mathbb{P}\left[R_{t} \leq-L\right]=\mathbb{P}\left[X_{t}(-L, \infty)=0\right]$. The limit, as $L \rightarrow \infty$, involves events where there are large numbers of annihilations by time $t$. The easier asymptotic probability $\mathbb{P}\left[R_{t} \geq L\right]$, as $L \rightarrow \infty$, involves a particle moving a large distance by time $t$. Indeed, using $\mathbb{I}(X \geq 1)=$ $X-(X-1)_{+}$and $\rho_{1}$, it is straightforward to see that

$$
\log \mathbb{P}\left[R_{t} \geq L\right]=\log \int_{L}^{\infty} \rho_{1}(x) d x+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

3.4. Noncrossing probabilities for coalescing/annihilating Brownian motions. Here and in Section 3.6, we study the problem by Derrida, Hakim and Pasquier [12], which arose in their study of persistence for Potts models, as discussed in the Introduction. We again consider the system $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$ of reacting Brownian motions on $\mathbb{R}$ as in Section 3.3, started from the "maximal" entrance law on $[0, \infty)$. We denote the position of the leftmost particle by ( $L_{t}: t \geq 0$ ). The noncrossing probability

$$
\mathbb{P}\left[L_{t}>-a, \forall t \in[0, T]\right]
$$

turns out to be exactly given by a Fredholm Pfaffian. Indeed we believe the entire law of ( $L_{t}: t \geq 0$ ) should be determined by Fredholm Pfaffians. This is explained and proved in Section 3.6 where we show that the particles that reach the line $x=-a$ form an exit measure point process that is Pfaffian. Its kernel fits into the hypotheses for Theorem 3, and we will deduce, for all $a>0$ and $\theta \in[0,1]$, that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \mathbb{P}\left[L_{t}>-a, \forall t \in[0, T]\right]=-\frac{1}{2} \kappa_{1}\left(p_{\theta}\right) \log \left(2 T / a^{2}\right)+\kappa_{2}\left(p_{\theta}\right)+o(1) \tag{39}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $T / a^{2} \rightarrow \infty$ (again, Brownian scaling shows that this probability depends only on the combination $T / a^{2}$ ). Here, $p_{\theta}=(1+\theta)^{-1}$ and the coefficient $\kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$ are given below in Corollary 8. Using an initial condition that is "maximal" entrance law on $(-\infty, a] \cup[a, \infty)$, the probability that no particle crosses the origin is the square of the probability in (39), since on this event the particles to the right and to the left of the origin evolve independently. This confirms the result (3), described in the Introduction, that is closest to those in [12].

Corollary 8 below is a direct application of Theorem 3 to the nontranslationally invariant kernel, based on $\rho(x)=\frac{2}{\sqrt{\pi}} \exp \left(x-e^{2 x}\right)$. Note that $\tilde{\rho}(z)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(w) \rho(w-z) d w=\frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{sech}(z)$ so that the leading coefficient $\kappa_{1}(p)$ agrees with that in Corollary 6 for the sech kernel. It is, at the moment, a coincidence that the sech kernel arises in this problem and also for Gaussian power series. The corollary is proved in Section 3.6.

COROLLARY 8. Let $\mathbf{K}$ be a derived form kernel, in the nontranslationally invariant form (10), based on the probability density $\rho(x)=\frac{2}{\sqrt{\pi}} \exp \left(x-e^{2 x}\right)$. Then, for $p \in[0,1]$,

$$
\log \mathrm{Pf}_{[-L, \infty)}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})=-\kappa_{1}(p) L+\kappa_{2}(p)+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

where $\kappa_{1}(p)$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\kappa_{1}(p)=\frac{2}{\pi^{2}}\left(\cos ^{-1} \frac{|2 p-1|}{\sqrt{2}}\right)^{2}-\frac{1}{8}+\frac{2}{\pi} \cos ^{-1}(4 p(1-p)) \mathbb{I}(p>1 / 2) \tag{40}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $p \in[0,1 / 2)$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{2}(p)= & \frac{1}{2} \log \left(\frac{1-2 p}{1-p}\right)+\frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x L_{\rho}^{2}(p, x) d x \\
& +\frac{1}{8 \pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \psi^{(0)}((1+i k) / 2) \log (1-4 p(1-p) \operatorname{sech}(k \pi / 2)) d k ; \\
\kappa_{2}(1 / 2)= & \frac{1}{4} \log \left(\frac{\pi^{2}}{8}\right)-\frac{\gamma}{2}-\frac{1}{8} \int_{0}^{\infty} \log (x)\left((\tanh (x)+\tanh (x / 2))^{2}\right)^{\prime} d x \\
& +\frac{1}{8 \pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \psi^{(0)}((1+i k) / 2) \log (1-\operatorname{sech}(k \pi / 2)) d k,
\end{aligned}
$$

and for $p \in(1 / 2,1]$, using $\phi_{p}=\frac{2}{\pi} \cos ^{-1}(4 p(1-p))$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{2}(p)= & \frac{1}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x L_{\rho}^{2}(p, x) d x-\log \left(\cos ^{-1}(4 p(1-p))\right) \\
& -\log \left(\sqrt{\frac{(2 p-1)\left(1+4 p-4 p^{2}\right)}{\pi p}} \Gamma\left(\left(1+\phi_{p}\right) / 2\right)\right) \\
& +\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{1}{1+k^{2}} \log \left(1-4 p(1-p) \operatorname{sech}\left(\pi \phi_{p} k / 2\right)\right) d k \\
& +\frac{1}{8 \pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \psi^{(0)}((1+i k) / 2) \log (1-4 p(1-p) \operatorname{sech}(k \pi / 2)) d k
\end{aligned}
$$

where $L_{\rho}(p, x)$ is given in (26) and $\psi^{(0)}(z)$ is the digamma function.
Remark. Figure 1 plots $p \rightarrow \kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$ from Corollary 8 . When $p=1$, the exponents correspond to coalescing Brownian motions and take the values $\kappa_{1}(1)=1$ and $\kappa_{2}(1)=\log (2 / \sqrt{\pi})$. giving, in (39) that

$$
\mathbb{P}\left[L_{t}>-a, \forall t \in[0, T]\right]=\sqrt{\frac{2 a^{2}}{\pi T}}(1+o(1))
$$

The leftmost particle is just a Brownian motion started at 0 , and the result is then consistent with the exact formula found from the reflection principle.

Figure 1 also allows a comparison between the coefficients $\kappa_{2}^{\text {edge }}$ from Corollary 8 with $\kappa_{2}^{\text {bulk }}$ from Corollary 6 for the sech kernel. An exact computation shows that $\kappa_{2}^{\text {bulk }}(1)=$ $2 \log (2 / \sqrt{\pi})=2 \kappa_{2}^{\text {edge }}(1)$, a relation that requires an independent derivation.
3.5. Real eigenvalues for real Ginibre matrices. This example is treated in [16] using the techniques that are generalised in this paper. Moreover, it coincides exactly with examples discussed above by considering the purely annihilating case ( $\theta=1, p_{\theta}=\frac{1}{2}$ ) in Sections 3.2 and 3.3. However, we record the results here again, as examples of both Theorem 1 and Theorem 3 that are of interest to the random matrix community.

A real Ginibre ensemble matrix $M_{N}$ has i.i.d. real Gaussian $N(0,1)$ entries. Let $X_{N}$ be the point process created by the positions of the real eigenvalues of $M_{N}$. Then, $X_{N}$ converges to a limit point process $X$ on $\mathbb{R}$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$. Also, the shifted point process $\tilde{X}_{N}(d x)=$
$X_{N}\left(N^{1 / 2}+d x\right)$ (i.e., shifted to the position of the the right-hand edge of the spectrum) also converge to a limit $\tilde{X}$ on $\mathbb{R}$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$. Then,

$$
\log \mathbb{P}[X(0, L)=0]=-\frac{1}{\sqrt{8 \pi}} \zeta(3 / 2) L+\kappa_{2}^{\text {bulk }}+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

and

$$
\log \mathbb{P}[\tilde{X}(-L, \infty)=0]=-\frac{1}{\sqrt{8 \pi}} \zeta(3 / 2) L+\kappa_{2}^{\text {edge }}+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

where

$$
\kappa_{2}^{\text {bulk }}=\log 2+\frac{1}{4 \pi} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(-\pi+\sum_{m=1}^{n-1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{m(n-m)}}\right)=\kappa_{2}^{\text {edge }}+\frac{1}{2} \log 2
$$

The point is that the Pfaffian kernels for the bulk limit (respectively, the edge limit) for the real eigenvalues in the real Ginibre ensemble coincide with those for annihilating Brownian motions at time $t=\frac{1}{2}$ started from the maximal initial condition (respectively, the half-space maximal initial condition).

### 3.6. Exit measures for particle systems.

3.6.1. Exit kernels. To reach the applications above to persistence problems, we will study exit measures for particle systems. We consider particle systems evolving in a region $D \subseteq \mathbb{R} \times[0, \infty)$ where, whenever a particle hits the boundary $\partial D$, it is frozen at its exit position and plays no further role in the evolution. This leads to a collection of frozen particles on the boundary $\partial D$, which we call the exit measure. Such exit measures have been used commonly in the study of branching systems, but they are also straightforward to construct for our coalescing and annihilating systems (first for finite systems and then by approximation for certain infinite systems, see the discussion in Section 6.2). We use only the special example of the exit measure from a half-space.

THEOREM 9. Let $X_{e}$ be the exit measure for the domain $D=(0, \infty) \times[0, \infty)$ for a system $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$ of coalescing/annihilating particles, as described in example 3.2, started from $\mu$ a (deterministic) locally finite simple point measure on $(0, \infty)$. Then, the exit measure $X_{e}$ on $\{0\} \times[0, \infty)$ is a Pfaffian point process with kernel $(1+\theta)^{-1} \mathbf{K}$, where $\mathbf{K}$ is in the derived form (10), given by, when $s<t$,

$$
K((0, s),(0, t))=\iint_{0<y_{1}<y_{2}}\left((-\theta)^{\mu\left(y_{1}, y_{2}\right)}-1\right)\left|\begin{array}{ll}
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right)  \tag{41}\\
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right)
\end{array}\right| d y_{1} d y_{2}
$$

where $p_{t}^{R}(x, y)$ is the transition density for reflected Brownian motion on $[0, \infty)$. When the initial condition is Poisson with a bounded intensity $\lambda:(0, \infty) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$, the exit measure $X_{e}$ remains a Pfaffian point process, as above, with

$$
K((0, s),(0, t))=\iint_{0<y_{1}<y_{2}}\left(e^{-\int_{y_{1}}^{y_{2}} \lambda(x) d x}-1\right)\left|\begin{array}{ll}
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right)  \tag{42}\\
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right)
\end{array}\right| d y_{1} d y_{2}
$$

REMARK 1. Note that kernel (42) can be obtained by averaging the kernel (41) for deterministic initial conditions, considering $\mu$ as Poisson. However, this is not true for all random initial conditions, and the Pfaffian point process structure does not hold in general.


FIG. 3. The exit measure can be transported by ballistic motion to the halfine $(-\infty, g(t)) \times\{t\}$.
REMARK 2. We believe that the Pfaffian property holds also for the exit measures on more general regions $D$, and we explain this informally here. Consider the domain $D=\{(x, s): x>g(s), s \in[0, t]\}$ for some continuous $g \in C^{1}([0, t], \mathbb{R})$. We now allow particles that hit $\partial D$ to continue with constant negative drift $\mu$. Choosing $\mu<-\left\|g^{\prime}\right\|_{\infty}$, the particles can never reenter the region $D$. This yields a new reacting system on $\mathbb{R} \times[0, t]$ with spatially inhomogeneous motion, where particles to the left of the graph of $g$ move deterministically and never reenter $D$ nor ever again collide (see Figure 3). For coalescing/annihilating spatially inhomogeneous systems on $\mathbb{R}$, we believe the particles at a fixed time $t>0$ will form a Pfaffian point process (started from suitable initial conditions). Indeed, in [21] a class of interacting particle systems on the lattice $\mathbb{Z}$ are shown to be Pfaffian point processes at fixed times $t \geq 0$. These include spatially inhomogeneous coalescing and annihilating random walks where the right and left jump rates and the coalescence and annihilation parameters may be site dependent. By a continuum approximation, one expects that the analogous systems of continuous diffusions should retain the Pfaffian property. The point process formed at time $t$ by the particles alive on the half-line $(-\infty, g(t)]$ can be mapped (by a deterministic bijection) onto the exit measure of the original system on $\partial D$, and so this exit measure should itself be a Pfaffian point process. The gap probabilities for this exit measure will coincide (see the discussion in the next section) with $\mathbb{P}\left[L_{s}>g_{s}, s \leq t\right]$, and by varying the function, $g$ will determine the law of the leftmost particle $\left\{L_{t}: t \geq 0\right\}$ for a process on $\mathbb{R}$.
3.6.2. Noncrossing probability. In this section we prove Corollary 8. For specific choices of initial condition, the underlying scalar kernels $K((0, s),(0, t))$ in Theorem 9 can be computed more precisely. They become most tractable for the entrance laws constructed as the limit of Poisson initial conditions with increasing intensities. The existence of these entrance laws is discussed in Section 6.2. Starting with constant Poisson $(\lambda)$ initial conditions on $(0, \infty)$ and taking the limit as $\lambda \uparrow \infty$, the $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$ starts according to a "maximal" entrance law. The exit measure $X_{e}$ remains Pfaffian with a kernel, as expected, that is the limit of the corresponding kernels for finite Poisson intensity (this can be checked by passing to the limit in the duality identity (132)). Taking this limit in (42), we find the kernel for $X_{e}$ under the maximal entrance law on $(0, \infty)$ has underlying scalar kernel

$$
\begin{align*}
K^{(\infty)}((0, s),(0, t)) & =-\iint_{0<y_{1}<y_{2}}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right) \\
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right)
\end{array}\right| d y_{1} d y_{2} \\
& =-\int_{0}^{\infty} \int_{0}^{\infty} \operatorname{sgn}\left(y_{2}-y_{1}\right) p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right) p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right) d y_{1} d y_{2} d y_{1} d y_{2} \\
& =-\frac{2}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\infty} \int_{0}^{\infty} \operatorname{sgn}\left(\sqrt{t} y_{2}-\sqrt{s} y_{1}\right) e^{-\left(y_{1}^{2}+y_{2}^{2}\right) / 2} d y_{1} d y_{2}  \tag{43}\\
& =-\frac{2}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi / 2} \operatorname{sgn}(\sqrt{t} \sin \theta-\sqrt{s} \cos \theta) d \theta
\end{align*}
$$

$$
=\frac{4}{\pi} \tan ^{-1} \sqrt{\frac{s}{t}}-1 \quad \text { for } s<t
$$

where in the third equality we have used $p_{t}^{R}(0, y)=\sqrt{2 / \pi t} \exp \left(-y^{2} / 2 t\right)$ and in the fourth polar coordinates. Under the map $(0, t) \rightarrow \frac{1}{2} \log t$, the exit measure $X_{e}$ is pushed forward to a translation invariant point process on $\mathbb{R}$, and the kernel (43) is mapped to a translationally invariant kernel in the form (9) with $\rho(z)=\pi^{-1} \operatorname{sech}(z)$. This is exactly the kernel for the zeros of the Gaussian power series in example 3.1, showing that the zeros of the random power series agree in law, after a change of variable, with the exit measure of annihilating Brownian motions. The asymptotics for the probability $\operatorname{Pr}\left(X_{e}(\{0\} \times(s, t))=0\right)$ (as $s \downarrow 0$ or $t \uparrow \infty$ ) can be read off from Corollary 6. Note, however, that the exit measure $X_{e}$ gives infinite mass to any interval $\{0\} \times[0, \delta)$ if $\delta>0$.

To study the persistence problem from Section 3.4, we choose $a>0$ and start the process from Poisson $\left(\lambda_{0} \mathbb{I}(a, \infty)\right)$, then let $\lambda_{0} \uparrow \infty$, to obtain another entrance law Poisson $(\infty \mathbb{I}(a$, $\infty)$ ), that is, "maximal on $(a, \infty)$." Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\{X_{e}(\{0\} \times[0, T])=0\right\}=\left\{L_{t}>0, \text { for } t \leq T\right\} \tag{44}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $L_{t}$ denotes the position of the leftmost particle at time $t$, and the probability of this event agrees with the event (39) in Corollary 8 (by translating by $a$ ). The parameters $a, T$ are linked, and we choose $a=\sqrt{2}$ and will restore the final answers by Brownian scaling

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{P}\left[L_{t}>0, \forall t \leq T\right] \quad \text { under Poisson }(\infty \mathbb{I}(a, \infty)) \\
& \quad=\mathbb{P}\left[L_{t}>0, \forall t \leq 2 T / a^{2}\right] \quad \text { under Poisson }(\infty \mathbb{I}(\sqrt{2}, \infty))
\end{aligned}
$$

Choosing $\lambda(x)=\lambda_{0} \mathbb{I}(x>\sqrt{2})$ in (42) and letting $\lambda_{0} \uparrow \infty$, we find the kernel under the entrance law Poisson $(\infty \mathbb{I}(a, \infty))$ is

$$
\begin{aligned}
K((0, s),(0, t)) & =-\iint_{0<y_{1}<y_{2}} \mathbb{I}\left(y_{2}>\sqrt{2}\right)\left|\begin{array}{cc}
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right) \\
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right)
\end{array}\right| d y_{1} d y_{2} \\
& =\int_{\sqrt{2}}^{\infty} \int_{0}^{y_{2}} \frac{2}{\pi \sqrt{s t}}\left(e^{-\frac{y_{2}^{2}}{2 s}-\frac{y_{1}^{2}}{2 t}}-e^{-\frac{y_{1}^{2}}{2 s}-\frac{y_{2}^{2}}{2 t}}\right) d y_{1} d y_{2} \\
& =\int_{-\infty}^{0} \int_{-\infty}^{-z_{2}} \frac{4 e^{z_{1}-z_{2}}}{\pi \sqrt{s t}}\left(e^{-\frac{e^{-2 z_{2}}}{s}-\frac{e^{2 z_{1}}}{t}}-e^{-\frac{e^{2 z_{1}}}{s}-\frac{e^{-2 z_{2}}}{t}}\right) d z_{1} d z_{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

using the substitutions $y_{1}=\sqrt{2} \exp \left(z_{1}\right)$ and $y_{2}=\sqrt{2} \exp \left(-z_{2}\right)$. Under the map $(0, t) \rightarrow$ $-\frac{1}{2} \log t$, the exit measure $X_{e}$ is pushed forward to a point process $\tilde{X}$ on $\mathbb{R}$. The new kernel for $\tilde{X}$ is $\tilde{K}\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right)=K\left(\left(0, e^{-2 x_{2}}\right),\left(0, e^{-2 x_{1}}\right)\right)$ for $x_{1}<x_{2}$, which becomes

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{-\infty}^{0} \int_{0}^{-z_{2}} \frac{4}{\pi} e^{z_{1}-z_{2}+x_{1}+x_{2}}\left(e^{-e^{-2\left(z_{2}-x_{2}\right)}-e^{2\left(z_{1}+x_{1}\right)}}-e^{-e^{2\left(z_{1}+x_{2}\right)}-e^{-2\left(z_{2}-x_{1}\right)}}\right) d z_{1} d z_{2} \\
& =\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
\int_{-\infty}^{x_{1}-z} \rho(w) d w & \int_{-\infty}^{x_{2}-z} \rho(w) d w \\
\rho\left(x_{1}-z\right) & \rho\left(x_{2}-z\right)
\end{array}\right| d z,
\end{aligned}
$$

for the probability kernel $\rho(x)=\frac{2}{\sqrt{\pi}} \exp \left(x-e^{2 x}\right)$. This is in the nontranslationally invariant form (10) so that we may apply Theorem 3 which gives, for the initial condition Poisson $(\infty \mathbb{I}(a, \infty))$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\log \mathbb{P}\left[L_{t}>0, \forall t \leq T\right] & =\log \mathbb{P}\left[\tilde{X}\left(-\log \left(2 T / a^{2}\right) / 2, \infty\right)=0\right] \\
& =-\kappa_{1}\left(p_{\theta}\right) \frac{1}{2} \log \left(2 T / a^{2}\right)+\kappa_{2}\left(p_{\theta}\right)+o(1) \tag{45}
\end{align*}
$$

as $T \rightarrow \infty$, where $p_{\theta}=(1+\theta)^{-1}$ and $\kappa(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$ are given by Theorem 3 using the density $\rho(x)$. To evaluate $\kappa(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$, we first calculate $\tilde{\rho}(z)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(w) \rho(w-z) d w=\frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{sech}(z)$. This shows that the leading order asymptotics, that is, $\kappa_{1}(p)$, will coincide with those for the translationally invariant sech kernel in Corollary 6 . This immediately gives the value of $\kappa_{1}(p)$ in (40) (we need to consider only $p \in[1 / 2,1]$ since this is the range of $p_{\theta}$ for $\theta \in[0,1])$. The terms in the formulae for $\kappa_{2}(p)$ in Theorem 3 that involve $\tilde{\rho}$ have been rewritten using Fourier transforms in (14). We continue this with the terms that involve $\rho$, so we will use $\hat{\rho}(k)=\frac{1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \Gamma((1+i k) / 2)$. Expressing $\rho^{* n}$ via the Fourier inversion formula and then performing the integral in $x$, we find

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n^{2}} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x \\
& \quad=-\frac{1}{4 \pi i} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n^{2}} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} n(\hat{\rho}(k))^{n-1} \hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)(\hat{\rho}(-k))^{n} d k \\
& \quad=\frac{1}{4 \pi i} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{\hat{\rho}(k)} \log (1-4 p(1-p) \operatorname{sech}(k \pi / 2)) d k \\
& \quad=\frac{1}{8 \pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \psi^{(0)}((1+i k) / 2) \log (1-4 p(1-p) \operatorname{sech}(k \pi / 2)) d k
\end{aligned}
$$

using $\hat{\rho}(k) \hat{\rho}(-k)=\hat{\tilde{\rho}}(k)=\operatorname{sech}(k \pi / 2)$ and

$$
\frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{\hat{\rho}(k)}=\frac{i}{2} \frac{\Gamma^{\prime}((1+i k) / 2)}{\Gamma((1+i k) / 2)}=\frac{i}{2} \psi^{(0)}((1+i k) / 2)
$$

where $\psi^{(0)}(z)$ is the digamma function. Finally,

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x=\hat{\rho}\left(-i \phi_{p}\right)=\frac{1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \Gamma\left(\left(1+\phi_{p}\right) / 2\right)
$$

which completes all the terms contributing to $\kappa_{2}(p)$ for $p>\frac{1}{2}$.
4. The proof of Theorem 1. In this section we will derive the asymptotic expressions for Fredholm Pfaffians stated in the translationally invariant case. The proofs consists of the following steps: (i) represent the square of the Fredholm Pfaffian at hand as a product of a Fredholm determinant and a finite dimensional determinant; (ii) interpret each factor as an expectation of a function of a random walk with the transition density determined by the Pfaffian kernel; (iii) calculate each expectation using general theory of random walks.
4.1. Operator manipulation. The first step is a calculation that was used by Tracy and Widom [39] in their analysis of the Pfaffian kernels for GOE and GSE. It exploits the special derived form (8) of the Pfaffian kernel.

Proposition 10. Let $\mathbf{K}$ be a kernel in the derived form (8), based on kernel $K \in$ $C^{2}[a, b]$, for a finite interval $[a, b]$. We suppose that the operator $I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K$ on $L^{2}[a, b]$ has an inverse $R=\left(I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K\right)^{-1}$ for which $R-I$ itself has a $C^{1}$ kernel. Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\operatorname{Pf}_{[a, b]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})\right)^{2}=\operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}\left(I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K\right) \operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K) \tag{46}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K)$ is the $2 \times 2$ determinant $\operatorname{det}\left(\begin{array}{cc}1+k^{(1)}(a) & k^{(1)}(b) \\ k^{(2)}(a) & 1+k^{(2)}(b)\end{array}\right)$ with entries given in terms of the functions

$$
\begin{align*}
& k^{(1)}=\left(p-p^{2}\right) R K(\cdot, a)+p^{2} R K(\cdot, b), \\
& k^{(2)}=\left(p^{2}-p\right) R K(\cdot, b)-p^{2} R K(\cdot, a) . \tag{47}
\end{align*}
$$

This proposition does two things. It represents the square of the Pfaffian in terms of determinants. However, the main point is to exploit the derived form as follows. In the finite Pfaffians that define a Fredholm Pfaffian, there are integrals over [ $a, b$ ] of products of $K, D_{1} K$, $D_{2} K, D_{12} K$. Each occurrence of a term $K\left(x_{i}, x_{j}\right)$ can be paired with a term $D_{12} K\left(x_{j}, x_{k}\right)$, and then integration by parts yields terms that only involve $D_{1} K$ or $D_{2} K$. Moreover, $D_{1} K$ and $D_{2} K$ are related by the symmetry conditions. Repeated integration by parts leaves an expression that is mostly expressible only in terms of $D_{2} K$. This is all best done at the operator level. Since this is a key starting point for this paper (as it was also for the study for the specific case of the real Ginibre ensemble in [34] and [16]) and since we will also need a modification when we treat the nontranslationally invariant case, we include a proof.

Proof. The proof exploits results on determinants for trace class operators. We may consider a kernel $(K(x, y): x, y \in[a, b])$ as an operator on $L^{2}[a, b]$ via the map $K(f)=$ $\int_{a}^{b} K(x, y) f(y) d y$ (we need only finite intervals). The references [23, 28] contain most of the results that we need, in particular, that the Fredholm determinant $\operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I+K)$ agrees with the trace class determinant $\operatorname{Det}_{L^{2}[a, b]}(I+K)$ whenever $K: L^{2}[a, b] \rightarrow L^{2}[a, b]$ is a trace class operator and that $K$ will be trace class if it is sufficiently smooth.

We need to consider operators $A \in L\left(H_{1}, H_{2}\right)$ between two different Hilbert spaces. In particular, an operator $A \in L\left(H_{1}, H_{2}\right)$ is called trace class if it satisfies $\|A\|_{\text {tr }}:=\sum_{n} s_{n}<\infty$, where $\left(s_{n}\right)$ are the singular values of $A$, that is, the eigenvalues of $\sqrt{A^{*} A}: H_{1} \rightarrow H_{1}$. For $A \in L\left(H_{1}, H_{2}\right)$ and $B \in L\left(H_{2}, H_{1}\right)$ with operator norms $\|A\|,\|B\|$, we have

$$
\|A B\|_{\mathrm{tr}} \leq\|A\|\|B\|_{\mathrm{tr}} \quad \text { and } \quad\|A B\|_{\mathrm{tr}} \leq\|A\|_{\mathrm{tr}}\|B\| .
$$

Thus if one of the operators $A$ or $B$ is trace class then the compositions $A B$ and $B A$ are trace class. Moreover the Sylvester identity

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Det}_{H_{2}}(1+A B)=\operatorname{Det}_{H_{1}}(1+B A) \tag{48}
\end{equation*}
$$

(see [23] Chapter 4 for the case $H_{1}=H_{2}$ where $A, B$ are both trace class) also holds in the case where $A$ is bounded and $B$ is trace class, a result which can, as in [23], be checked by approximating by finite rank operators.

The finite interval $[a, b]$ is fixed throughout this proof. We first suppose that $K$ is smooth. The discontinuity $S(x, y)$ in our kernels means that the entries in $\mathbf{K}$, as in (8), are not trace class operators and, as in Tracy and Widom [39], we first make a smooth approximation. We may choose smooth antisymmetric approximations $S^{(\epsilon)}(x, y)$ that converge pointwise, as $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ to $S(x, y)$, and are uniformly bounded by 1 . Then $\mathbf{K}^{\epsilon}$, defined as in (8) with $S$, is replaced by $S^{(\epsilon)}$, can be considered a trace class operator on $\left(L_{[a, b]}^{2}\right)^{2} \rightarrow\left(L_{[a, b]}^{2}\right)^{2}$ (and we do this without changing the notation).

For finite dimensional matrices we have $(\operatorname{Pf}(J-K))^{2}=\operatorname{det}(J-K)=\operatorname{det}(I+J K)$, where $J$ is block diagonal matrix made from blocks $\left(\begin{array}{cc}0 & 1 \\ -1 & 0\end{array}\right)$ (so that $J^{2}=-I$ and $\left.\operatorname{det}(J)=1\right)$. The analogue for us is the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\operatorname{Pf}_{[a, b]}\left(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K}^{(\epsilon)}\right)\right)^{2}=\operatorname{Det}_{\left(L_{[a, b]}^{2}\right)^{2}}\left(I+p \mathbf{J} \mathbf{K}^{(\epsilon)}\right) \tag{49}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the left-hand side is the Fredholm Pfaffian given by the infinite series (7) and the righthand side is the trace class determinant on $\left(L^{2}[a, b]\right)^{2}$ and $\mathbf{J}$ is the bounded operator defined by $\mathbf{J}(f, g)=(g,-f)$. To derive the identity (49), it is natural to argue by finite rank approximations. Indeed, $K$ can be approximated by a polynomial $K_{N}(x, y)=\sum_{n, m \leq N} c_{n, m} x^{n} y^{m}$ so that $K_{N}$ converges both uniformly over $[a, b]^{2}$ and also in trace norm as operators. For the operator $K_{N}$ the identity reduces to the finite dimensional result.

Tracy and Widom then exploit block manipulations in the operator determinant. Write, in block operator notation,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{J K}^{(\epsilon)} & =\left(\begin{array}{cc}
0 & I \\
-I & 0
\end{array}\right)\left(\begin{array}{cc}
S^{(\epsilon)}+K & -D_{2} K \\
-D_{1} K & D_{12} K
\end{array}\right) \\
& =\left(\begin{array}{cc}
-D_{1} K & D_{12} K \\
-S^{(\epsilon)}-K & D_{2} K
\end{array}\right) \\
& =\left(\begin{array}{cc}
0 & \partial \\
-I & I
\end{array}\right)\left(\begin{array}{cc}
S^{(\epsilon)} & 0 \\
-K & D_{2} K
\end{array}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\partial: H_{[a, b]}^{1} \rightarrow L_{[a, b]}^{2}$ is the derivative operator $\partial(f)=D f$. This expresses $\mathbf{J K}^{(\epsilon)}$ as the composition of two operators $\mathbf{A B}$ where $\mathbf{A}:\left(H_{[a, b]}^{1}\right)^{2} \rightarrow\left(L_{[a, b]}^{2}\right)^{2}$ and $\mathbf{B}:\left(L_{[a, b]}^{2}\right)^{2} \rightarrow$ $\left(H_{[a, b]}^{1}\right)^{2}$. Moreover, $A$ is bounded, and $B$ is trace class, again by the smoothness of the kernels; hence, the compositions AB and BA are trace class. Now, we apply the Sylvester identity (48) to find

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Det}_{\left(L_{[a, b]}^{2}\right)^{2}}\left(I+p \mathbf{J K}^{(\epsilon)}\right) & =\operatorname{Det}_{\left(H_{[a, b]}^{1}\right)^{2}}(I+p \mathbf{B A}) \\
& =\operatorname{Det}_{\left(H_{[a, b]}^{1}\right)^{2}}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
I & 0 \\
0 & I
\end{array}\right)+p\left(\begin{array}{cc}
0 & S^{(\epsilon)} \partial \\
-D_{2} K & -K \partial+D_{2} K
\end{array}\right)\right) \\
& =\operatorname{Det}_{H_{[a, b]}^{1}}\left(I-p K \partial+p D_{2} K+p^{2} D_{2} K S^{(\epsilon)} \partial\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last step uses a simple manipulation for determinants of block operators.
Now, we let $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$. On the left-hand side of (49) the absolute convergence of the series for the Fredholm Pfaffian allows us to check that $\operatorname{Pf}_{[a, b]}\left(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K}^{(\epsilon)}\right) \rightarrow \operatorname{Pf}_{[a, b]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})$. On the right-hand side of (50), we rewrite various terms. We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
K \partial(f)(x) & =\int_{a}^{b} K(x, y) f^{\prime}(y) d y \\
& =K(x, b) f(b)-K(x, a) f(a)+\int_{a}^{b} D_{2} K(x, y) f(y) d y
\end{aligned}
$$

so that $K \partial=-D_{2} K+K(\cdot, b) \otimes \delta_{b}-K(\cdot, a) \otimes \delta_{a}$, as an operator mapping $H_{[a, b]}^{1} \rightarrow L_{[a, b]}^{2}$, where a tensor operator $h \otimes \delta_{a}$, for $h \in L^{2}$, acts via $h \otimes \delta_{a}(f)=f(a) h$. Similarly, again using integration by parts, $S \partial=1 \otimes\left(\delta_{a}+\delta_{b}\right)-2 I$. Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|S^{(\epsilon)} \partial f+2 f-(f(a)+f(b))\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2} & =\left\|\int_{a}^{b}\left(S^{(\epsilon)}(\cdot, y)-S(\cdot, y)\right) f^{\prime}(y) d y\right\|_{L^{2}}^{2} \\
& \leq\|f\|_{H^{1}}^{2} \int_{a}^{b} \int_{a}^{b}\left(S^{(\epsilon)}(x, y)-S(x, y)\right)^{2} d x d y
\end{aligned}
$$

showing the convergence $S^{(\epsilon)} \partial \rightarrow 1 \otimes\left(\delta_{a}+\delta_{b}\right)-2 I$ in operator norm from $H_{[a, b]}^{1} \rightarrow L_{[a, b]}^{2}$. Hence, the composition $D_{2} K S^{(\epsilon)} \partial$ converges in trace norm from $H_{[a, b]}^{1} \rightarrow L_{[a, b]}^{2}$. Using
the continuity of the determinant with respect to the trace norm, the right-hand side of (50) converges, and we reach

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\operatorname{Pf}_{[a, b]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})\right)^{2}=\operatorname{Det}_{H_{[a, b]}^{1}}\left(I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K+F\right) \tag{51}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $F: H_{[a, b]}^{1} \rightarrow H_{[a, b]}^{1}$ is the finite rank operator

$$
\begin{align*}
F & =p K(\cdot, a) \otimes \delta_{a}-p K(\cdot, b) \otimes \delta_{b}+p^{2} D_{2} K(1) \otimes\left(\delta_{a}+\delta_{b}\right)  \tag{52}\\
& =\left(\left(p-p^{2}\right) K(\cdot, a)+p^{2} K(\cdot, b)\right) \otimes \delta_{a}+\left(\left(p^{2}-p\right) K(\cdot, b)-p^{2} K(\cdot, a)\right) \otimes \delta_{b}
\end{align*}
$$

(using $D_{2} K(1)(x)=\int_{a}^{b} D_{2} K(x, z) d z=K(x, b)-K(x, a)$ ). The assumption on the resolvent $R=\left(I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K\right)^{-1}$ now allows us to split this as the product

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Det}_{H_{[a, b]}^{1}}\left(I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K+F\right) & =\operatorname{Det}_{H_{[a, b]}^{1}}\left(I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K\right) \operatorname{Det}_{H_{[a, b]}^{1}}(I+R F) \\
& =\operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}\left(I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K\right) \operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K),
\end{aligned}
$$

where the finite rank determinant $\operatorname{Det}_{H_{[a, b]}^{1}}(I+R F)$ is evaluated as a $2 \times 2$ determinant $\operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K)$ by examining the operator $R F$ on its two-dimensional range.

Finally, if $K$ is only $C^{2}$, we approximate by smooth anti-symmetric kernels $K_{\epsilon}$ so that the first two derivatives converge uniformly. If $I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K$ is invertible and $I-R$ has a $C^{1}$ kernel, then the same is true for $K_{\epsilon}$ for small $\epsilon$, and one may conclude by passing to the limit in the conclusion (46) for $K_{\epsilon}$.
4.2. Probabilistic representation. Throughout this section we suppose a kernel $\mathbf{K}$ is in derived form and has the special translationally invariant form (9), based on a probability density $\rho$. We aim to apply Proposition 10 to the kernel $\mathbf{K}$ on an interval $[a, b]$.

Notation. In this subsection only, we write $T$ for the convolution operator on $L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ with kernel $\rho(y-x)$, and we write $T_{a, b}$ for the convolution operator restricted to $L^{2}[a, b]$, that is $T_{a, b}(f)(x)=\int_{a}^{b} \rho(y-x) f(y) d y$.

Note, from (9), that

$$
I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K=I-\beta_{p} T, \quad \text { where } \quad \beta_{p}:=4 p(1-p)
$$

We first check the resolvent hypothesis for Proposition 10. Since $\rho$ is a probability density, we have $\gamma_{0}:=\sup _{x \in[a, b]} \int_{[a, b]} \rho(y-x) d y \leq 1$, and when $\beta_{p}<1$ (that is when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$ ) or when $\gamma_{0}<1$, the series

$$
\left|\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} T_{a, b}^{n}(x, y)\right| \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \gamma_{0}^{n-1}\|\rho\|_{\infty}
$$

is uniformly convergent, and hence the operator $I-\beta_{p} T_{a, b}$ has the inverse $R=I+$ $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{k} T_{a, b}^{k}$. Similarly, since $\rho \in C^{1}$, the series for the first derivatives of $(R-I)(x, y)$ also converge uniformly implying that $R-I$ has a $C^{1}$ kernel. In the case $p=\frac{1}{2}$, we may choose $n_{0} \geq 1$ so that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{1}:=\sup _{x \in[a, b]} \int_{[a, b]} T_{a, b}^{n_{0}}(x, y) d y<1 \tag{53}
\end{equation*}
$$

Repeating the arguments above for $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} T_{a, b}^{k n_{0}}$, we see that $R=I+\left(I+T_{a, b}+\cdots+\right.$ $\left.T_{a, b}^{n_{0}-1}\right) \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} T_{a, b}^{k n_{0}}$ so that we may apply Proposition 10.

Notation. Let $S=\left(S_{n}: n \geq 0\right)$ be a random walk, with increments distributed according to the law with density $\rho(x) d x$, and started at $x \in \mathbb{R}$ under the probability $\mathbb{P}_{x}$.

We write $M_{n}$ for the running maximum $M_{n}=\max _{1 \leq k \leq n} S_{k}$.
We write $\tau_{A}=\inf \left\{n \geq 1: S_{n} \in A\right\}$ for the positive hitting time of $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$.
We write $\tau_{a-}$ as shorthand for $\tau_{(-\infty, a]}$ and $\tau_{a+}$ as shorthand for $\tau_{[a, \infty)}$.
We will now rewrite the Fredholm determinant and small determinant $\operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K)$ from Proposition 10 as expectations for this random walk. First, we follow Kac's probabilistic representation for the Fredholm determinant from [24] (where the result is established for small $\beta$ only).

Lemma 11. For all $\beta \in[0,1]$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-\beta T)=-\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta^{\tau_{a-}} \delta_{a}\left(S_{\tau_{a-}}\right)\left(b-M_{\tau_{a-}}\right)_{+}\right] \tag{54}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $(z)_{+}=\max (z, 0)$ and $\delta_{a}$ stands for the Dirac delta function concentrated at a .
Proof. The trace-log formula (sometimes called the Plemelj-Smithies formula)

$$
\begin{align*}
& \log \operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-\beta T) \\
& \quad=-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \operatorname{Tr}\left(T_{a, b}^{n}\right)  \tag{55}\\
& \quad=-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \int_{[a, b]^{n}} \rho\left(x_{2}-x_{1}\right) \ldots \rho\left(x_{n}-x_{n-1}\right) \rho\left(x_{1}-x_{n}\right) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}
\end{align*}
$$

always holds for $|\beta|>0$ small (see [23] Theorem 3.1). Also, the Fredholm determinant $\operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-\beta T)$ is a real-analytic function of $\beta \in \mathbb{R}$. We now show the trace-log expansion is also real-analytic for $\beta \in[0,1]$ by estimating the growth of the traces. Indeed, the estimate (53) implies that $\left|\operatorname{Tr}\left(T_{a, b}^{k n_{0}+j}\right)\right| \leq(b-a)^{j}\|\rho\|_{\infty}^{j} \gamma_{1}^{k}$, implying the series is analytic for $|\beta|<\gamma_{1}^{-1}$, so that we may apply (55) for all $\beta \in[0,1]$.

The derivative below has $n$ equal contributions,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{d}{d a} \operatorname{Tr}\left(T_{a, b}^{n}\right) & =-n \int_{[a, b]^{n-1}} \rho\left(x_{2}-a\right) \ldots \rho\left(x_{n}-x_{n-1}\right) \rho\left(a-x_{n}\right) d x_{2} \ldots d x_{n} \\
& =-n \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\delta_{a}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{b+}>\tau_{a-}=n\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Subsitituting this into (55), we find

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{d}{d a} \log \operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-\beta T) & =\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta^{\tau_{a-}} \delta_{a}\left(S_{\tau_{a-}}\right) ; \tau_{b+}>\tau_{a-}\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta^{\tau_{a-}} \delta_{a}\left(S_{\tau_{a-}}\right) ; M_{\tau_{a-}}<b\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Integrating this equality over $[a, b]$ gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
\log \operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-\beta T) & =-\int_{a}^{b} \frac{d}{d c} \log \operatorname{Det}_{[c, b]}(I-\beta T) d c \\
& =-\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta^{\tau_{a-}} \delta_{a}\left(S_{\tau_{a-}}\right)\left(b-M_{\tau_{a-}}\right)_{+}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

LEMmA 12. When $K$ has the translationally invariant form (9), based on a (symmetric) probability density $\rho$, the factor $\operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K)$ from Proposition 10 has the following probabilistic
representation, recalling $\beta_{p}=4 p(1-p)$; when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$ or 1 ,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K)= & \left(1+\frac{2 p}{2 p-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(a, b)^{c-1}}}-1\right]\right) \\
& \times\left(1+\frac{1}{2(1-p)}\left(\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{b+}} ; \tau_{b+}<\tau_{a-}\right]-\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}} ; \tau_{a-}<\tau_{b+}\right]\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Also, $\operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K)=2 \mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tau_{b+}<\tau_{a-}\right]$, when $p=\frac{1}{2}$, and $\operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K)=4 \mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tau_{b+}=1\right]^{2}$ when $p=1$.

Proof. We rewrite the functions $k^{(1)}, k^{(2)}$ that define $\operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K)$ in terms of the kernel $T(x, y)=\phi(y-x)$. Using the form (9) and the symmetry of $\rho$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
K(x, a) & =-2 \int_{0}^{a-x} \rho(z) d z \\
& =\int_{a}^{\infty} \rho(z-x) d z-\int_{-\infty}^{a} \rho(z-x) d z \\
& =T \mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}(x)+T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}(x)-T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}(x)
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly, $K(x, b)=-T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}(x)-T \mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}(x)+T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}(x)$. Also, for $n \geq 0$,

$$
T_{a, b}^{n} T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}(x)=\mathbb{P}_{x}\left[\tau_{(a, b)^{c}}=n+1, S_{n+1}<a\right]
$$

so that, using $R=\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} T_{a, b}^{n}$,

$$
R T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}(x)=\mathbb{E}_{x}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(a, b)^{c}-1}} ; S_{(a, b)^{c}}<a\right]=\mathbb{E}_{x}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tau_{b+}\right] .
$$

Similarly, $R T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}(x)=\mathbb{E}_{x}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{b+}-1} ; \tau_{b+}<\tau_{a-}\right]$. Also, $T_{a, b}^{n} T \mathbb{I}_{[a, b]}(x)=\mathbb{P}_{x}\left[\tau_{(a, b)^{c}} \geq n+2\right]$ so that

$$
R T \mathbb{I}_{[a, b]}(x)=\frac{1}{\beta_{p}-1} \mathbb{E}_{x}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(a, b)^{c}-1}}-1\right] \text { when } p \neq \frac{1}{2}
$$

The symmetry of $\rho$ allows us to rewrite

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{E}_{b}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}} ; \tau_{a-}<\tau_{b+}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{b+}} ; \tau_{b+}<\tau_{a-}\right] \\
& \mathbb{E}_{b}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{b+}} ; \tau_{b+}<\tau_{a-}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}} ; \tau_{a-}<\tau_{b+}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

as well as $\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(a, b)^{c}}}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{b}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(a, b)^{c}}}\right]$. The lemma follows, after some manipulation, by substituting the above representations into the expressions given in Proposition 10 for $k^{(1)}, k^{(2)}$ and then $\operatorname{det}_{2}^{a, b}(K)$.
4.3. Asymptotics. We will derive the asymptotics in Theorem 1. These rely on some classical results about general random walks, which we recall here. We include some derivations since we will need slight variants in Section 5 for the nontranslationally invariant results. The identities below hold for walks whose steps have a density $\rho$; we state explicitly when, in addition, they require symmetry and/or continuity of $\rho$.

### 4.3.1. Random walk results.

Overshoots. Many of the classical results we need follow from the fact that, when the walk starts from the origin, the joint law of ( $\tau_{0+}, S_{\tau_{0+}}$ ) can be calculated in terms of the step
distribution. Indeed, supposing only that the step distribution has a density $\rho$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
1-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0+}} e^{i k S_{\tau_{0+}}}\right]=\exp \left(-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \int_{0}^{\infty} e^{i k x} \rho^{* n}(x) d x\right) \quad \text { for } k \in \mathbb{R}, 0 \leq \beta<1 \tag{56}
\end{equation*}
$$

(see Lemma 1 of XVIII. 3 from Feller [15]).
We use various consequences of this joint law. Choosing $k=0$ and letting $\beta \uparrow 1$ yields the entrance probability

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tau_{0+}=\infty\right]=\exp \left(-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \mathbb{P}_{0}\left[S_{n}>0\right]\right) \tag{57}
\end{equation*}
$$

When $\rho$ is in addition symmetric, one has Sparre Andersen's formula (Theorem 1 in Section XII. 7 of [15]),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0+}}\right]=1-\sqrt{1-\beta} \quad \text { for } \beta \in[0,1] \tag{58}
\end{equation*}
$$

When $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{1}\right]>0$ and $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{1}^{2}\right]<\infty$, one has

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0+}}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{1}\right] \exp \left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \mathbb{P}_{0}\left[S_{n}<0\right]\right)=\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{1}\right] / \mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tau_{0-}=\infty\right] \tag{59}
\end{equation*}
$$

When $\rho$ is symmetric, this is replaced by Spitzer's formula (Theorem 1 in Section XVIII. 5 of [15]): if $\sigma^{2}=\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{1}^{2}\right]<\infty$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0+}}\right]=\frac{\sigma}{\sqrt{2}} \tag{60}
\end{equation*}
$$

We give a derivation of (59) since we do not find it in [15]. We can rewrite (56) as

$$
\begin{aligned}
1-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0+}} e^{i k S_{0+}}\right] & =\exp \left(-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} e^{i k x} \rho^{* n}(x) d x+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{i k x} \rho^{* n}(x) d x\right) \\
& =\left(1-\beta \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[e^{i k S_{1}}\right]\right) \exp \left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{i k x} \rho^{* n}(x) d x\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Differentiating in $k$ and then setting $k=0$ yields

$$
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0+}} S_{\tau_{0+}}\right]=\exp \left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \mathbb{P}_{0}\left[S_{n}<0\right]\right)\left(\beta \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{1}\right]-(1-\beta) \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \int_{-\infty}^{0} x \rho^{* n}(x) d x\right)
$$

The positive mean $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{1}\right]>0$ and finite variance imply that $\frac{1}{n} \int_{-\infty}^{0} x \rho^{* n}(x) d x \rightarrow 0$, and letting $\beta \uparrow 1$ leads to (59).

Cyclic symmetry. We use several formulae whose proofs exploit cyclic symmetry of the increments of the walk. For these, we suppose $\rho$ is both symmetric and continuous. The first (which can also be derived from (56)) is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{0+}=n\right]=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right] . \tag{61}
\end{equation*}
$$

We give a direct proof using cyclic symmetry since we apply this technique on other similar identities. Let $\left(\mathcal{X}_{0}, \ldots, \mathcal{X}_{n-1}\right)$ be the first $n$ increments of the walk, that is, $S_{k}=\sum_{j=1}^{k} \mathcal{X}_{j-1}$. Let $S^{(p)}$, for $p=0,1, \ldots, n-1$, be the $n$-step random walk constructed from the same
increments $\left(\mathcal{X}_{0}, \ldots, \mathcal{X}_{n-1}\right)$ but with a cyclical permutation of the increments: that is, $S_{0}^{(p)}=$ 0 , and

$$
S_{k}^{(p)}=\sum_{j=1}^{k} \mathcal{X}_{p \oplus(j-1)} \quad \text { for } 1 \leq k \leq n,
$$

where $p \oplus(j-1)$ is addition modulo $n$. Note that $\left(S_{k}^{(0)}\right)$ coincides with the original walk $\left(S_{k}\right)$. Moreover, $S_{n}^{(p)}=S_{n}$ is independent of $p$. Furthermore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
S_{k}^{(p)}=S_{p \oplus k}-S_{p} \quad \text { for all } k, p \text { whenever } S_{n}=0 \tag{62}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $\tau_{0+}^{(p)}=\inf \left\{k \geq 1: S_{k}^{(p)}>0\right\}$. The law of each of the $\left(S_{k}^{(p)}\right)_{0 \leq k \leq n}$ is identical so that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0+}=n\right) \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right] & =\frac{1}{n} \sum_{p=0}^{n-1} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0+}^{(p)}=n\right) \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}^{(p)}\right)\right] \\
& =\frac{1}{n} \sum_{p=0}^{n-1} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0+}^{(p)}=n\right) \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}^{(0)}\right)\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

The proof of (61) is completed by noting that the sum $\sum_{p=0}^{n-1} \mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0+}^{(p)}=n\right)=1$ almost surely; this follows from (62) because $\left\{\tau_{0+}^{(p)}=n\right\}$ holds if and only if the index $p$ is chosen such that $S_{p}$ is the global maximum of the random walk ( $S_{0}, S_{1}, \ldots, S_{n-1}$ ) (this global maximum is almost surely unique since the increments have a continuous density).

Recall that $M_{n}:=\max \left\{S_{k}: 1 \leq k \leq n\right\}$. A lemma from [24] (or see the short proof, also based on cyclic symmetry, in the Appendix of [16]) states that, for all $n$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right]=\operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n):=\frac{n}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{\rho^{* k}(x) \rho^{*(n-k)}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x \tag{63}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the right-hand side is taken as zero for $n=0$ or $n=1$. We call this Kac's formula, as it was originally derived in Kac's work on Fredholm determinants and it enters all our asymptotics.

One final consequence of cyclic symmetry: let $m_{n}:=\min \left\{S_{k}: 1 \leq k \leq n\right\}$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, M_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{0-}=n\right]=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, M_{n}-m_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right] \tag{64}
\end{equation*}
$$

and therefore, letting $L \uparrow \infty$ and using the symmetry of $\rho$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{0-}=n\right]=\frac{2}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right] \tag{65}
\end{equation*}
$$

To prove (64), note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, M_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0-}=n\right)\right] \\
& \quad=\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, M_{n}-m_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0-}=n\right)\right] \\
& \quad=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{p=0}^{n-1} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, M_{n}^{(p)}-m_{n}^{(p)}\right\} \mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0-}^{(p)}=n\right) \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

When $S_{n}=0$, then, using (62),

$$
M_{n}^{(p)}-m_{n}^{(p)}=\max _{1 \leq k \leq n}\left(S_{p \oplus k}-S_{p}\right)-\min _{1 \leq k \leq n}\left(S_{p \oplus k}-S_{p}\right)=M_{n}-m_{n}
$$

is constant in $p$ and, as above, that there is exactly one value of $p$ with $\left\{\tau_{0-}^{(p)}=n\right\}$, establishing (64).
4.3.2. Asymptotics for $p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right)$. Combining Proposition 10 and Lemmas 11 and 12 for the interval $[0, L]$, we have the probabilistic representation (recall $\beta_{p}=4 p(1-p)$ )

$$
\begin{align*}
& 2 \log \operatorname{Pf}_{[0, L]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K}) \\
& =\log _{\operatorname{Det}_{[0, L]}}\left(I+2 p(1-p) D_{2} K\right)+\log _{\operatorname{det}_{2}^{0, L}}(K) \\
& =  \tag{66}\\
& -\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\left(L-M_{\tau_{0-}}\right)_{+}\right] \\
& \quad+\log \left(1+\frac{2 p}{2 p-1} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(0, L)^{c}-1}}-1\right]\right) \\
& \quad+\log \left(1+\frac{1}{2(1-p)}\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{0-}<\tau_{L+}\right]\right)\right)
\end{align*}
$$

We split the first term in (66), using the identity $(L-M)_{+}=L-\min \{L, M\}$, as follows:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbb{E}_{0} {\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\left(L-M_{\tau_{0-}}\right)_{+}\right] } \\
& \quad=L \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{\tau_{0-}}\right\}\right]  \tag{67}\\
& \quad=L \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) M_{\tau_{0-}}\right]+o(1),
\end{align*}
$$

as $L \rightarrow \infty$, where the $o(1)$ asymptotic follows by monotone convergence, provided that $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) M_{\tau_{0-}}\right]$ is finite, which follows from the explicit finite formula below.

For the second and third terms in (66), we use Sparre Andersen's formula (58) to see that $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]=1-\sqrt{1-\beta_{p}}=2 p$ when $p<\frac{1}{2}$. Thus, we can write

$$
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{0-}<\tau_{L+}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]+o(1)=2 p+o(1)
$$

Similarly, $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]=o(1)$ and $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(0, L)^{c}}}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]+o(1)$.
Substituting in all these asymptotics into (66), we reach

$$
2 \log \operatorname{Pf}_{[0, L]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})
$$

$$
\begin{equation*}
=-L \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) M_{\tau_{0-}}\right]+\log \left(\frac{1-2 p}{(1-p)^{2}}\right)+o(1) \tag{68}
\end{equation*}
$$

which gives a probabilistic formula for the constants $\kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$ when $p<\frac{1}{2}$. Also,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0}-} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right]=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{0}=n\right]=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta_{p}^{n}}{n} \rho^{* n}(0) \tag{69}
\end{equation*}
$$

using the cyclic symmetry formula (61). This gives the form for $\kappa_{1}(p)$ stated in Theorem 1. For $\kappa_{2}(p)$ we use the cyclic symmetry (65) and then Kac's formula (63) as follows:

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} M_{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right] & =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{0-}=n\right] \\
& =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{2 \beta_{p}^{n}}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right] \\
& =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{\rho^{* k}(x) \rho^{*(n-k)}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x  \tag{70}\\
& =\int_{0}^{\infty} x\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta_{p}^{n} \rho^{* n}(x)}{n}\right)^{2} d x .
\end{align*}
$$

This gives the form for $\kappa_{2}(p)$ stated in Theorem 1. The expression is finite, since we assumed $\rho$ was bounded, so that we may bound $\sup _{n}\left\|\rho^{* n}\right\|_{\infty} \leq\|\rho\|_{\infty}<\infty$ and that $\rho$ has first moment so that $\int_{0}^{\infty} x \rho^{* n}(x) d x \leq C n$ for all $n$.
4.3.3. Asymptotics for $p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$. The identity (66) holds for $p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$, and the asymptotic for the Fredholm determinant (67) still holds. The asymptotic for the small determinant $\operatorname{det}_{2}^{0, L}(K)$ is more complicated and contributes to the leading term $O(L)$. We use Sparre Andersen's formula (58) to see that $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]=1-\sqrt{1-\beta_{p}}=2(1-p)$ when $p>\frac{1}{2}$. This allows us to rewrite the final two terms in (66), using

$$
\begin{aligned}
1 & +\frac{1}{2(1-p)}\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{0-}<\tau_{L+}\right]\right) \\
& =1+\frac{1}{2(1-p)}\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{2(1-p)}\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
1 & +\frac{2 p}{2 p-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(0, L)}{ }^{c-1}}-1\right] \\
& =\frac{2 p}{(2 p-1) \beta_{p}}\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]\right)-\frac{1}{2 p-1}  \tag{72}\\
& =\frac{1}{2(2 p-1)(1-p)}\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]\right) .
\end{align*}
$$

Note that

$$
\begin{align*}
0 & \leq \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} \mathbb{E}_{S_{\tau_{L}}}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right] ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] \\
& \leq \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] \sup _{x \geq L} \mathbb{E}_{x}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]  \tag{73}\\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] \sup _{x \leq 0} \mathbb{E}_{x}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}}\right] .
\end{align*}
$$

An exact calculation shows that $\mathbb{P}_{x}\left[\tau_{L+}=k\right] \rightarrow 0$ as $L \rightarrow \infty$ uniformly over $x \leq 0$. This implies that $\sup _{x \leq 0} \mathbb{E}_{x}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}}\right] \rightarrow 0$ and hence that we need the asymptotics only for one part of the terms (71) and (72). Using this, (66) can be rewritten as

$$
\begin{align*}
& 2 \log \operatorname{Pf}_{[0, L]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K}) \\
& =  \tag{74}\\
& \quad-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\left(L-M_{\tau_{0-}}\right)_{+}\right] \\
& \quad+2 \log \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]-\log \left(4(2 p-1)(1-p)^{2}\right)+o(1) .
\end{align*}
$$

It remains only to find the asymptotics of $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]$ which are as follows.
LEMmA 13. Suppose there exists $\phi_{p}>0$ so that $\beta_{p} \int e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x=1$ and that $\int|x| e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x<\infty$. Let $\mathbb{P}_{x}^{(p)}, \mathbb{E}_{x}^{(p)}$ be the tilted probability and expectation, where the random walk $\left(S_{n}\right)$ has i.i.d. increments under the tilted density $\rho^{(p)}(x)=\beta_{p} \exp \left(\phi_{p} x\right) \times$ $\rho(x) d x$. Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{L \rightarrow \infty} e^{\phi_{p} L} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]=\frac{\sqrt{1-\beta_{p}}}{\phi_{p} \mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[S_{1}\right]}\left(\mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tau_{0-}=\infty\right]\right)^{2} \tag{75}
\end{equation*}
$$

Before the proof we confirm that we have completed part (iii) of Theorem 1. The lemma, combined with (67) and (74), gives

$$
\begin{align*}
& 2 \log \operatorname{Pf}_{[0, L]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K}) \\
& =-  \tag{76}\\
& \quad-L \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right]-2 \phi_{p} L+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) M_{\tau_{0-}}\right] \\
& \quad-\log \left(4(2 p-1)(1-p)^{2}\right)+2 \log \left(\frac{\sqrt{1-\beta_{p}}}{\phi_{p} \mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[S_{1}\right]}\left(\mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tau_{0-}=\infty\right]\right)^{2}\right)+o(1)
\end{align*}
$$

which gives the probabilistic representation of $\kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$ when $p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$. The expressions in the statement of Theorem 1 emerge after using (69), (70) and the exact formula for $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tau_{0-}=\infty\right]$ given in (57).

Proof of Lemma 13. The process $X_{n}=\beta_{p}^{n} \exp \left(\phi_{p} S_{n}\right)$ is a martingale under $\mathbb{P}_{0}$ and $d \mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)} / d \mathbb{P}_{0}=X_{n}$ on $\mathcal{F}_{n}=\sigma\left(S_{1}, \ldots, S_{n}\right)$. Since $\mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tau_{L+}<\infty\right]=1$, this extends to $d \mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)} / d \mathbb{P}_{0}=X_{\tau_{L+}}$ on $\mathcal{F}_{\tau_{L+}}$. Hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p} S_{\tau_{L+}}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] & =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[e^{-\phi_{p} S_{\tau_{L+}}} X_{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

so that

$$
\begin{equation*}
e^{\phi_{p} L} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p}\left(S_{\tau_{L+}}-L\right)} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] \tag{77}
\end{equation*}
$$

By conditioning on the value of $S_{\tau_{0+}}$, we see that $V(L)=\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\exp \left(-\phi_{p}\left(S_{\tau_{L+}}-L\right)\right)\right]$, an exponential moment of the overlap at $L$, satisfies the renewal equation

$$
V(L)=\int_{0}^{L} V(L-z) G(d z)+h(L), \quad \text { for } h(x)=\int_{x}^{\infty} e^{-\phi_{p}(z-x)} G(d z)
$$

where $G(d z)$ is the law of the variable $S_{\tau_{0+}}$ on $[0, \infty)$ under $\mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}$. By the renewal theorem (see [14] Theorem 2.6.12— $h$ is directly Riemann integrable),

$$
\begin{equation*}
V(L) \rightarrow C_{h}:=\frac{\int_{0}^{\infty} h(x) d x}{\int_{0}^{\infty} x G(d x)}=\frac{\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[1-e^{\left.-\phi_{p} S_{\tau_{0+}}\right]}\right.}{\phi_{p} \mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[S_{\tau_{0+}}\right]} \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty \tag{78}
\end{equation*}
$$

Conditioning (77) on $\sigma\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)$, we see, as $L \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
e^{\phi_{p} L} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] & =V(L)-\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p}\left(S_{\tau_{L+}}-L\right)} ; \tau_{0-} \leq \tau_{L+}\right] \\
& =V(L)-\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[V\left(L-S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) ; \tau_{0-} \leq \tau_{L+}\right] \\
& \rightarrow C_{h}-C_{h} \mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tau_{0-}<\infty\right]=C_{h} \mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tau_{0-}=\infty\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

This shows the existence of the desired limit, and it remains to rewrite this limit in an easier form. The identity (56) holds for all $k \in \mathbb{C}$ with $\Im(k)>0$, since both sides are analytic there. Using this identity for the density $\rho^{(p)}$, choosing $k=i \phi_{p}$, and letting $\beta \uparrow 1$, gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
1-\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p} S_{\tau_{0+}}}\right] & =\exp \left(-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-\phi_{p} x}\left(\rho^{(p)}\right)^{* n}(x) d x\right) \\
& =\exp \left(-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} e^{-\phi_{p} x}\left(\rho^{(p)}\right)^{* n}(x) d x\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
& =\exp \left(-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p} S_{n}}\right]\right)  \tag{79}\\
& =\exp \left(\frac{1}{2} \log \left(1-\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p} S_{1}}\right]\right)\right. \\
& =\sqrt{1-\beta_{p}}
\end{align*}
$$

where the second equality follows from an explicit calculation using $\rho^{(p)}(x)=\beta_{p} \times$ $\exp \left(\phi_{p} x\right) \rho(x) d x$ and the symmetry of $\rho$ that shows

$$
\int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-\phi_{p} x}\left(\rho^{(p)}\right)^{* n}(x) d x=\int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{-\phi_{p} x}\left(\rho^{(p)}\right)^{* n}(x) d x
$$

Together (79), (59), and (78) lead to the desired form for the limit.
4.3.4. Asymptotics for $p=\frac{1}{2}$. When $p=\frac{1}{2}$, we find, again, by applying Propositions 10 and 11 and Lemma 12 for the interval $[0, L]$ (and noting that the probabilistic representation for the small determinant is different),

$$
\begin{equation*}
2 \log \operatorname{Pf}_{[0, L]}\left(\mathbf{J}-\frac{1}{2} \mathbf{K}\right)=-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\left(L-M_{\tau_{0-}}\right)_{+}\right]+\log 2+\log \mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] \tag{80}
\end{equation*}
$$

The optional stopping theorem is applicable to the martingale $\left(S_{n}\right)_{n \geq 0}$ and the stopping time $\tau_{0-} \wedge \tau_{L+}$ (see [27] Lemma 5.1.3), giving

$$
\begin{aligned}
0 & =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{L+} \wedge \tau_{0-}}\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{0-}<\tau_{L}\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}}\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(S_{\tau_{L+}}-L\right) ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]+L \mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

so that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]=\frac{-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}}\right]}{L}+\frac{\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}}-\left(S_{\tau_{L+}}-L\right) ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]}{L} \leq \frac{-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}}\right]}{L} \tag{81}
\end{equation*}
$$

The overshoots $S_{\tau_{0-}}$ and $S_{\tau_{L+}}-L$ have in general less moments than the underlying step distribution. However, Lemma 5.1.10 from [27] shows that when $\int x^{4} \rho(x) d x<\infty$, then the overshoots have finite second moment (bounded independently of the starting point). Then, for example,

$$
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(S_{\tau_{L+}}-L\right) ; \tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right] \leq\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(S_{\tau_{L+}}-L\right)^{2}\right]\right)^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

and we deduce from (81) that $\mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]=-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}}\right] / L+O\left(L^{-3 / 2}\right)$. Hence, using Spitzer's formula (60) for $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0}}\right]$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tau_{L+}<\tau_{0-}\right]=-\log L+\log \sigma-\frac{1}{2} \log 2+o(1) \tag{82}
\end{equation*}
$$

As before, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\left(L-M_{\tau_{0-}}\right)_{+}\right]=L \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{\tau_{0-}}\right\}\right] \tag{83}
\end{equation*}
$$

which, as in the case $p<\frac{1}{2}$, gives the value of the constant $\kappa_{1}(1 / 2)$ in the leading order $O(L)$ asymptotic. The following lemma shows that $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{\tau_{0-}}\right\}\right]$ is of form $\log L+C_{0}+o(1)$, leading to the cancelation of the $-\log L$ term in (82). This lemma, together with (80), (82), (83), completes the $p=\frac{1}{2}$ case of Theorem 1 .

Lemma 14.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{\tau_{0}-}\right\}\right] \\
& \quad=\log L+\frac{3}{2} \log 2-\log \sigma+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \frac{\rho^{* k}(x) \rho^{*(n-k)}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x-\frac{1}{2 n}\right)+o(1)
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. We follow the strategy used in [16] which considers a walk with Gaussian increments; in this general case the asymptotics differ only in the part of the constant term arising from Kac's formula (63). Write

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{\tau_{0-}}\right\}\right]=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} p(n, L) \tag{84}
\end{equation*}
$$

where, using the cyclic symmetry technique (64),

$$
\begin{aligned}
p(n, L) & =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{n}\right\} \mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0-}=n\right)\right] \\
& =\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{n}-m_{n}\right\}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

While $n \leq L^{2-\epsilon}$ (we will soon choose $\epsilon \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 2\right)$ ), the walk is unlikely to have reached $L$, and we will approximate $\min \left\{L, M_{n}-m_{n}\right\} \approx M_{n}-m_{n}$. For $n \geq L^{2-\epsilon}$, we will use a Brownian approximation, using a Brownian motion $(W(t): t \geq 0)$ run at speed $\sigma^{2}$ (that is $\left.[W](t)=\sigma^{2} t\right)$ and the running extrema $W^{*}(t)=\sup _{s \leq t} W(s)$ and $W_{*}(t)=\inf _{s \leq t} W(s)$. These approximations lead to

$$
\begin{align*}
& p(n, L)=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(M_{n}-m_{n}\right)\right]+E^{(1)}(n, L)  \tag{85}\\
& p(n, L)=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}(W(n)) \min \left\{L, W^{*}(n)-W_{*}(n)\right\}\right]+E^{(2)}(n, L), \tag{86}
\end{align*}
$$

where, for some $\eta>0, C<\infty$

$$
\begin{align*}
& E^{(1)}(n, L) \leq C n L^{-3} \quad \text { for } n \leq L^{2-\epsilon}  \tag{87}\\
& E^{(2)}(n, L) \leq C n^{-1-\eta} \quad \text { for } n \geq L^{2-\epsilon} \tag{88}
\end{align*}
$$

We delay the detailed proof for the error bounds (87), (88) to the Section 7.3.
Kac's formula (63) and the symmetry of $\rho$ give

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(M_{n}-m_{n}\right)\right]=\frac{2}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) M_{n}\right]=\frac{2}{n} \operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n) . \tag{89}
\end{equation*}
$$

The asymptotic

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) M_{n}\right] & =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[e^{i \theta S_{n}} M_{n}\right] d \theta \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[e^{i \theta S_{n} / \sqrt{n}} \frac{M_{n}}{\sqrt{n}}\right] d \theta \\
& \rightarrow \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}(W(1)) W^{*}(1)\right]=\frac{1}{4}
\end{aligned}
$$

(using an explicit calculation with the joint density for $\left(W^{*}(t), W(t)\right)$ ) can be quantified, using the local central limit theorem; see the details in the Section 7.3 to give

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n)=\frac{1}{4}+O\left(n^{-1 / 4}\right) \tag{90}
\end{equation*}
$$

Thus, the series $\sum \frac{2}{n} \operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n)$ is divergent, and we will need to compensate the terms to gain a convergent series. This completes all parts of this lemma that are different from the Gaussian case in [16], and we now refer the reader to that paper for some of the subsequent calculations.

The Brownian expectation (86) can be calculated (see Section 3.2.2 of [16]) using the joint distribution of $\left(W(t), W^{*}(t), W_{*}(t)\right)$, yielding

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}(W(n)) \min \left\{L, W^{*}(n)-W_{*}(n)\right\}\right]=\frac{1}{2}-\sqrt{\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi \sigma^{2} n}} \Omega\left(\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi n \sigma^{2}}\right), \tag{91}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\Omega(t)=\sum_{k \geq 1} \exp \left(-\pi k^{2} t\right)$ is a special function (related to Jacobi's $\theta$-function). From (85), (86) we find, as in [16], the asymptotic for $L \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} p(n, L)=\sum_{n \leq L^{2-\epsilon}} \frac{2}{n} \operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n)+\sum_{n>L^{2-\epsilon}} \frac{1}{2 n}-\sqrt{\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi \sigma^{2} n^{3}} \Omega} \Omega\left(\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi n \sigma^{2}}\right)+o(1) \tag{92}
\end{equation*}
$$

The error terms $E^{(i)}(n, L)$ contribute only to the $o(1)$ term, but for this we must choose $\epsilon \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 2\right)$ (in [16] the error term $E^{(1)}(n, L)$ was exponentially small as we dealt with a walk with Gaussian increments; here, we suppose only fourth moments).

We compensate, using (90),

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{n \leq L^{2-\epsilon}} \frac{2}{n} \operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n) & =\sum_{n \leq L^{2-\epsilon}} \frac{2}{n}\left(\operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n)-\frac{1}{4}\right)+\sum_{n \leq L^{2-\epsilon}} \frac{1}{2 n} \\
& =\sum_{n \geq 1} \frac{2}{n}\left(\operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n)-\frac{1}{4}\right)+\sum_{n \leq L^{2-\epsilon}} \frac{1}{2 n}+o(1) \\
& =\sum_{n \geq 1} \frac{2}{n}\left(\operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n)-\frac{1}{4}\right)+\frac{1}{2} \log L^{2-\epsilon}+\frac{\gamma}{2}+o(1)
\end{aligned}
$$

using the asymptotic $\sum_{n \leq N} \frac{1}{n}=\log N+\gamma+O\left(N^{-1}\right)$, where $\gamma$ is the Euler-Mascheroni constant. An analysis of the error in a Riemann block approximation implies

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{n>L^{2-\epsilon}} \frac{1}{2 n}-\sqrt{\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi \sigma^{2} n^{3}}} \Omega\left(\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi n \sigma^{2}}\right) \\
& =\int_{L^{-\epsilon}}^{\infty}\left(\frac{1}{2 x}-\sqrt{\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi \sigma^{2} x^{3}}} \Omega\left(\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi x \sigma^{2}}\right)\right) d x+o(1) \\
& =\int_{1}^{\infty}\left(\frac{1}{2 x}-\sqrt{\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi \sigma^{2} x^{3}}} \Omega\left(\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi x \sigma^{2}}\right)\right) d x \\
& \quad-\int_{0}^{1} \sqrt{\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi \sigma^{2} x^{3}} \Omega\left(\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi x \sigma^{2}}\right) d x+\frac{\epsilon}{2} \log L+o(1)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The asymptotics $\Omega(t)=\frac{1}{2 \sqrt{t}}-\frac{1}{2}+o(1)$, as $t \downarrow 0$, and $\Omega(t) \sim \exp (-\pi t)$, as $t \rightarrow \infty$, justify the convergence of these integrals. Substituting these into (92), we find the dependence on $\epsilon$ vanishes, and we reach

$$
\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} p(n, L)=\log L+\sum_{n \geq 1} \frac{2}{n}\left(\operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n)-\frac{1}{4}\right)+C_{0}+o(1),
$$

where

$$
C_{0}=\frac{\gamma}{2}+\int_{1}^{\infty}\left(\frac{1}{2 x}-\sqrt{\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi \sigma^{2} x^{3}}} \Omega\left(\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi x \sigma^{2}}\right)\right) d x-\int_{0}^{1} \sqrt{\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi \sigma^{2} x^{3}}} \Omega\left(\frac{2 L^{2}}{\pi x \sigma^{2}}\right) d x
$$

Amazingly, certain identities for $\gamma$ and the function $\Omega(t)$ imply that $C_{0}=\frac{3}{2} \log 2-\log \sigma$ (see Section 2 of [16]), and this completes the proof.
5. The proof of Theorem 3. Throughout this section we suppose we have a kernel $\mathbf{K}$ in the derived form (8), based on a scalar kernel in the form (10), that is,

$$
K(x, y)=\int_{-\infty}^{0}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
\int_{-\infty}^{x-z} \rho(w) d w & \int_{-\infty}^{y-z} \rho(w) d w  \tag{93}\\
\rho(y-z)
\end{array}\right| d z
$$

for a probability density $\rho \in C^{1}(\mathbb{R}) \cap H^{1}(\mathbb{R}) \cap L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$. This is sufficient to allow differentiation under the integral and integration by parts showing that $K, D_{1} K, D_{2} K, D_{12} K$ are all continuous and, in particular,

$$
D_{2} K(x, y)=-2 \int_{-\infty}^{0} \rho(x-z) \rho(y-z) d z-\rho(y) \int_{-\infty}^{x} \rho(w) d w
$$

We now write $T$ for the integral operator on $L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ with kernel

$$
\begin{equation*}
T(x, y)=\int_{-\infty}^{0} \rho(x-z) \rho(y-z) d z \tag{94}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, recalling $\beta_{p}=4 p(1-p)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
2 p(1-p) D_{2} K(x, y)=-\beta_{p} T(x, y)-2 p(1-p) \rho(y) \int_{-\infty}^{x} \rho(w) d w \tag{95}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note the last term in (95) is a finite rank kernel. The operator $T$ still can be interpreted in probabilistic terms using a random two-step walk, where pairs of increments have the density $\rho(-x)$ and $\rho(x)$. To our surprise, it is possible to follow fairly closely the strategy used in the translationally invariant case, namely: (i) represent the Fredholm Pfaffian in terms of determinants, (ii) represent these in terms of the random two-step walk, and (iii) derive asymptotics from probabilistic results for a two-step walk. Each of these steps requires slight modifications (and becomes slightly messy), due to the different operator $T$ and due to the extra finite rank term above. (The thesis [17] contains an exploration of more general kernels where $T(x, y)=\int_{-\infty}^{0} \rho^{(1)}(x-z) \rho^{(2)}(y-z) d z$ for two probability densities $\rho^{(1)}, \rho^{(2)}$, and shows that many of the steps above go through; however, we have yet to find applications).
5.1. Operator manipulation. We again write $T_{a, b}$ for the integral operator restricted to $L^{2}[a, b]$, that is, $T_{a, b} f(x)=\int_{a}^{b} T(x, y) f(y) d y$. Our first aim is an analogue of the Tracy Widom manipulations in Proposition 10 for this nontranslationally invariant setting. The reasoning at the start of Section 4.2 extends to this case to show that $1-\beta_{p} T_{a, b}$ has the inverse $R=I+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{k} T_{a, b}^{k}$ and that $R-I$ has a $C^{1}$ kernel.

## LEMMA 15. With the above notation we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\operatorname{Pf}_{[a, b]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})\right)^{2}=\operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}\left(I-\beta_{p} T\right) \operatorname{det}_{3}^{a, b}(K) \tag{96}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\operatorname{det}_{3}^{a, b}(K)$ is the $3 \times 3$ determinant with entries $\delta_{i j}+\left(\operatorname{Re}_{i}, f_{j}\right)$, where $(e, f)$ is the dual pairing between $H_{[a, b]}^{1}$ and its dual, for the elements

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f_{1}=\beta_{p} \rho, \quad e_{1}=-\frac{1}{2} \Phi_{\rho}, \\
& f_{2}=\delta_{a}-\delta_{b}, \quad e_{2}=p T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}-p T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}+\frac{p}{2}\left(2-\Phi_{\rho}(b)-\Phi_{\rho}(a)\right) \Phi_{\rho}, \\
& f_{3}=\delta_{a}+\delta_{b}, \quad e_{3}=-p(2 p-1) T \mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}-\frac{p(2 p-1)}{2}\left(\Phi_{\rho}(b)-\Phi_{\rho}(a)\right) \Phi_{\rho},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\Phi_{\rho}(x)=\int_{-\infty}^{x} \rho(x)$ is the distribution function for $\rho$.
Proof. We follow the proof of Proposition 10 up to (51), (52). Then, using (95), we have

$$
\left(\operatorname{Pf}_{[a, b]}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})\right)^{2}=\operatorname{Det}_{H_{[a, b]}^{1}}\left(I-\beta_{p} T+F\right)=\operatorname{Det}_{H_{[a, b]}^{1}}\left(I-\beta_{p} T\right) \operatorname{Det}_{H_{[a, b]}^{1}}(I+R F)
$$

where $F$ is the finite rank operator

$$
\begin{aligned}
-\frac{\beta_{p}}{2} & \Phi_{\rho} \otimes \rho+\left(\left(p-p^{2}\right) K(\cdot, a)+p^{2} K(\cdot, b)\right) \otimes \delta_{a} \\
& +\left(\left(p^{2}-p\right) K(\cdot, b)-p^{2} K(\cdot, a)\right) \otimes \delta_{b} \\
= & -\frac{\beta_{p}}{2} \Phi_{\rho} \otimes \rho+\frac{p}{2}(K(\cdot, b)+K(\cdot, a)) \otimes\left(\delta_{a}-\delta_{b}\right) \\
& +\frac{p(2 p-1)}{2}(K(\cdot, b)-K(\cdot, a)) \otimes\left(\delta_{a}+\delta_{b}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

This gives the rank 3 form for $F$ and the values of $f_{1}, f_{2}, f_{3}, e_{1}$, as stated. Again, using (95), we have

$$
K(\cdot, b)-K(\cdot, a)=\int_{a}^{b} D_{2} K(\cdot, z) d z=-2 T \mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}-\int_{a}^{b} \rho(w) d w \Phi_{\rho}
$$

giving the value of $e_{3}$. The limits $K(x,-\infty)=1$ and $K(x, \infty)=\Phi_{\rho}(x)-1$ follow from the definition (93). Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& K(\cdot, b)+K(\cdot, a) \\
& \quad=(K(\cdot, a)-K(\cdot,-\infty))-(K(\cdot, \infty)-K(\cdot, b))+K(\cdot, \infty)+K(\cdot,-\infty) \\
& \quad=-2 T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}-\int_{-\infty}^{a} \rho(w) d w \Phi_{\rho}+2 T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}+\int_{b}^{\infty} \rho(w) d w \Phi_{\rho}+\Phi_{\rho}
\end{aligned}
$$

which gives the value of $e_{2}$.
5.2. Probabilistic representation. We need two different two-step random walks. These have independent increments but alternate between a step distributed as $\rho(-x) d x$ and then, as $\rho(x) d x$, as follows.

Notation. Let $\left(\mathcal{X}_{k}\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{Y}_{k}\right)$ be two independent families of i.i.d. variables, where $\mathcal{X}_{k}$ have density $\rho(-x) d x$ and $\mathcal{Y}_{k}$ have density $\rho(x) d x$.

Under $\mathbb{P}_{x}$ the variables $\left(S_{n}: n \geq 0\right)$ and $\left(\tilde{S}_{n}: n \geq 1\right)$ are defined by $S_{0}=x$ and

$$
\tilde{S}_{k}=S_{k-1}+\mathcal{X}_{k}, \quad S_{k}=\tilde{S}_{k}+\mathcal{Y}_{k} \quad \text { for } k=1,2, \ldots
$$

We write $\tau_{A}=\inf \left\{n \geq 1: S_{n} \in A\right\}, \tilde{\tau}_{A}=\inf \left\{n \geq 1: \tilde{S}_{n} \in A\right\}$ and the special cases

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\tau_{a+}=\inf \left\{n \geq 1: S_{n}>a\right\}, & \tau_{a-}=\inf \left\{n \geq 1: S_{n}<a\right\}, \\
\tilde{\tau}_{a+}=\inf \left\{n \geq 1: \tilde{S}_{n}>a\right\}, & \tilde{\tau}_{a-}=\inf \left\{n \geq 1: \tilde{S}_{n}<a\right\},
\end{array}
$$

and the running maxima and minima

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
M_{n}=\max \left\{S_{k}: 1 \leq k \leq n\right\}, & m_{n}=\min \left\{S_{k}: 1 \leq k \leq n\right\}, \\
\tilde{M}_{n}=\max \left\{\tilde{S}_{k}: 1 \leq k \leq n\right\}, & \tilde{m}_{n}=\min \left\{\tilde{S}_{k}: 1 \leq k \leq n\right\} .
\end{array}
$$

Note that, under $\mathbb{P}_{x}$, the process $\left(S_{n}\right)$ is a random walk whose increments have the density $\tilde{\rho}(z)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(w) \rho(w-z) d w$.

Lemma 16. For $\beta \in[0,1]$, when $T(x, y)=\int_{-\infty}^{0} \rho(x-z) \rho(y-z) d z$ for a probability density $\rho \in C(\mathbb{R}) \cap L^{2}(\mathbb{R}) \cap L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \operatorname{Det}_{[-L, \infty)}(I-\beta T)=-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\left(L-\tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}}\right)_{+}\right] \tag{97}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Arguing, as in Lemma 11, the log-trace formula formula

$$
\log \operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-\beta T)
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
& =-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \operatorname{Tr}\left(T_{a, b}^{n}\right)  \tag{98}\\
& =-\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \int_{[a, b]^{n}} T\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right) \ldots T\left(x_{n-1}, x_{n}\right) T\left(x_{n}, x_{1}\right) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n}
\end{align*}
$$

holds for all $\beta \in[0,1]$. The derivative

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{d}{d a} \operatorname{Tr}\left(T_{a, b}^{n}\right)= & -n \int_{[a, b]^{n-1}} T\left(a, x_{2}\right) T\left(x_{2}, x_{3}\right) \ldots T\left(x_{n}, a\right) d x_{2} \ldots d x_{n} \\
= & -n \int_{[a, b]^{n-1}} d x_{2} \ldots d x_{n} \int_{(-\infty, 0]^{n}} d z_{1} \ldots d z_{n} \\
& \times \rho\left(a-z_{1}\right) \rho\left(x_{2}-z_{1}\right) \rho\left(x_{2}-z_{2}\right) \rho\left(x_{3}-z_{2}\right) \ldots \rho\left(x_{n}-z_{n}\right) \rho\left(a-z_{n}\right) \\
= & -n \mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tilde{S}_{1}<0, S_{1} \in(a, b), \ldots, \tilde{S}_{n}<0, S_{n} \in d a\right] \\
= & -n \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\delta_{a}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{(a, b)^{c}}=n, \tilde{M}_{n}<0\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Subsitituting this into (98), we find

$$
\frac{d}{d a} \log \operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-\beta T)=\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta^{\tau_{a-}} \delta_{a}\left(S_{\tau_{a-}}\right) ; \tau_{b+}>\tau_{a-}, \tilde{M}_{\tau_{a-}}<0\right]
$$

Integrating this equality over $[a, b]$ gives

$$
\log \operatorname{Det}_{[a, b]}(I-\beta T)=-\int_{a}^{b} \mathbb{E}_{c}\left[\beta^{\tau_{c-}} \delta_{c}\left(S_{\tau_{c-}}\right) ; \tau_{b+}>\tau_{c-}, \tilde{M}_{\tau_{c-}}<0\right] d c
$$

Both side of this identity are decreasing in $b$. Setting $a=-L$ and letting $b \rightarrow \infty$, we reach

$$
\begin{aligned}
\log \operatorname{Det}_{[-L, \infty)}(I-\beta T) & =-\int_{-L}^{\infty} \mathbb{E}_{c}\left[\beta^{\tau_{c-}} \delta_{c}\left(S_{\tau_{c-}}\right) ; \tilde{M}_{\tau_{c-}}<0\right] d c \\
& =-\int_{-L}^{\infty} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) ; \tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}}<-c\right] d c \\
& =-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\left(L-\tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}}\right)_{+}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

LEMMA 17. The limit $\operatorname{det}_{3}^{a, \infty}(K)=\lim _{b \rightarrow \infty} \operatorname{det}_{3}^{a, b}(K)$ of the finite rank determinant from Lemma 15 exists and is given, when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$, by

$$
\operatorname{det}_{3}^{a, \infty}(K)=\frac{2}{1-2 p}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
1-p-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+}>\tau_{a-}\right] & -\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{a-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\
-p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{0}_{0+}-1} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+} \leq \tau_{a-}\right] & \frac{1}{2}-p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right]
\end{array}\right|
$$

and by $\mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{0+} \leq \tau_{a-}\right]$ when $p=\frac{1}{2}$.
Proof. We will represent each term $\left(\operatorname{Re}_{i}, f_{j}\right)$ in terms of the two-step walk. All nine terms are somewhat similar, and we detail just a few. For example,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(R \Phi_{\rho}, \delta_{x_{0}}\right)= & R \Phi_{\rho}\left(x_{0}\right)=\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} T_{a, b}^{n} \Phi_{\rho}\left(x_{0}\right) \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \int_{[a, b]^{n}} d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} T\left(x_{0}, x_{1}\right) \ldots T\left(x_{n-1}, x_{n}\right) \Phi_{\rho}\left(x_{n}\right) \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \int_{[a, b]^{n}} d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \int_{(-\infty, 0]^{n}} d y_{1} \ldots d y_{n} \int_{0}^{\infty} d z \\
& \times \rho\left(x_{0}-y_{1}\right) \rho\left(x_{1}-y_{1}\right) \rho\left(x_{1}-y_{2}\right) \\
& \times \rho\left(x_{2}-y_{2}\right) \ldots \rho\left(x_{n-1}-y_{n}\right) \rho\left(x_{n}-y_{n}\right) \rho\left(x_{n}-z\right) \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{P}_{x_{0}}\left[\tilde{S}_{1}<0, S_{1} \in(a, b), \ldots, \tilde{S}_{n}<0, S_{n} \in(a, b), \tilde{S}_{n+1}>0\right] \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{P}_{x_{0}}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{0+}=n+1, \tau_{\left.(a, b)^{c} \geq n+1\right]}=\mathbb{E}_{x_{0}}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{\left.(a, b)^{c} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] .}\right.\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

A similar exact calculation shows that, for bounded $f$,

$$
\left(R T f, \delta_{x_{0}}\right)=\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{E}_{x_{0}}\left[f\left(S_{n+1}\right) ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+} \geq n+2, \tau_{(a, b)^{c}} \geq n+1\right]
$$

Using this for $f=\mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}$ gives

$$
\begin{align*}
\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}, \delta_{x_{0}}\right) & =\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{P}_{x_{0}}\left[S_{n+1}>b, \tilde{\tau}_{0+} \geq n+2, \tau_{(a, b)^{c}} \geq n+1\right] \\
& =\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{P}_{x_{0}}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{0+} \geq n+2, \tau_{b+}=n+1, \tau_{b+}<\tau_{a-}\right]  \tag{100}\\
& =\mathbb{E}_{x_{0}}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{b+}-1} ; \tau_{b+}<\tau_{a-} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right]
\end{align*}
$$

and similarly, using $f=\mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}, \delta_{x_{0}}\right)=\mathbb{E}_{x_{0}}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tau_{b+} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \tag{101}
\end{equation*}
$$

and, using $f=\mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}$, when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$,

$$
\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}, \delta_{x_{0}}\right)=\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{P}_{x_{0}}\left[S_{n+1} \in(a, b), \tilde{\tau}_{0+} \geq n+2, \tau_{(a, b)^{c}} \geq n+1\right]
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
& =\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{P}_{x_{0}}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{0+} \geq n+2, \tau_{(a, b)^{c}} \geq n+2\right]  \tag{102}\\
& =\frac{1}{\beta_{p}-1} \mathbb{E}_{x_{0}}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tau_{\left.(a, b)^{c} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right)-1}-1\right]}\right.
\end{align*}
$$

The entries of the form $\left(\operatorname{Re}_{i}, f_{1}\right)=\beta_{p}\left(\operatorname{Re}_{i}, \rho\right)$ start with an integral against $\rho(w) d w$ and need a reflection $x \rightarrow-x$ to be written in terms of the two-step walk which start with an increment with density $\rho(-w) d w$. For example,

$$
\begin{aligned}
(R T f, \rho)= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \int_{a}^{b} d w \rho(w) T_{a, b}^{n} T f(w) \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \int_{[a, b]^{n+1}} d w d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \rho(w) T\left(w, x_{1}\right) \ldots T\left(x_{n-1}, x_{n}\right) T f\left(x_{n}\right) \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \int_{[a, b]^{n+1}} d w d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \int_{(-\infty, 0]^{n+1}} d y_{1} \ldots d y_{n} d z^{\prime} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} d z \\
& \times \rho(w) \rho\left(w-y_{1}\right) \rho\left(x_{1}-y_{1}\right) \ldots \rho\left(x_{n-1}-y_{n}\right) \\
& \times \rho\left(x_{n}-y_{n}\right) \rho\left(x_{n}-z^{\prime}\right) \rho\left(z-z^{\prime}\right) f(z) \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \int_{[-b,-a]^{n+1}} d w d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \int_{[0, \infty)^{n+1}} d y_{1} \ldots d y_{n} d z^{\prime} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} d z \\
& \times \rho(-w) \rho\left(y_{1}-w\right) \rho\left(y_{1}-x_{1}\right) \ldots \rho\left(y_{n}-x_{n-1}\right) \\
& \times \rho\left(y_{n}-x_{n}\right) \rho\left(z^{\prime}-x_{n}\right) \rho\left(z^{\prime}-z\right) f(-z) \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[f\left(-\tilde{S}_{n+2}\right) ; \tilde{S}_{1} \in(-b,-a), S_{1}>0, \ldots, \tilde{S}_{n+1} \in(-b,-a), S_{n+1}>0\right] \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[f\left(-\tilde{S}_{n+2}\right) ; \tau_{0-} \geq n+2, \tilde{\tau}_{(-b,-a)^{c}} \geq n+2\right] \\
= & \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[f\left(a-\tilde{S}_{n+2}\right) ; \tau_{a-} \geq n+2, \tilde{\tau}_{\left.(a-b, 0)^{c} \geq n+2\right]}\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

Using this for $f=\mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}$ gives

$$
\begin{align*}
\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}, \rho\right) & =\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-}=n+2, \tilde{\tau}_{0+}>n+2, \tau_{a-} \geq n+2\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-}-2} ; \tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+} \wedge\left(1+\tau_{a-}\right)\right]-\beta_{p}^{-1} \mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-}=1\right]  \tag{103}\\
& =\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-}-2} ; \tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+} \wedge\left(1+\tau_{a-}\right)\right]-\beta_{p}^{-1}\left(1-\Phi_{\rho}(b)\right),
\end{align*}
$$

where the final subtracted term emerges since the sum over $n$ does not include the event $\left\{\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-}=1\right\}$. Similarly, using $f=\mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}, \rho\right)=\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-2} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+}<\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-} \wedge\left(1+\tau_{a-}\right)\right]-\beta_{p}^{-1} \Phi_{\rho}(a) \tag{104}
\end{equation*}
$$

and, using $f=\mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}$, when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$,

$$
\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}, \rho\right)=\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \beta_{p}^{n} \mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b, 0)^{c}} \geq n+3, \tau_{a-} \geq n+2\right]
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
& =\frac{1}{\beta_{p}-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tilde{\tau}_{\left.(a-b, 0)^{c}-2\right) \wedge\left(\tau_{a-}-1\right)}-1\right]+\frac{1}{\beta_{p}} \mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b, 0)^{c}}=1\right]}\right.  \tag{105}\\
& =\frac{1}{\beta_{p}-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tilde{\tau}_{\left.(a-b, 0)^{c}-2\right) \wedge\left(\tau_{a-}-1\right)}\right.}-1\right]+\frac{1}{\beta_{p}}\left(1+\Phi_{\rho}(a)-\Phi_{\rho}(b)\right)
\end{align*}
$$

The final representation needed is derived in a similar manner,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(R \Phi_{\rho}, \rho\right)=\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tilde{\tau}_{(a-b, 0)^{c}}>\tau_{a-}\right] \tag{106}
\end{equation*}
$$

The formulae (99), ..,(106) can be substituted into the matrix elements ( $R e_{i}, f_{j}$ ), and each has a limit as $b \rightarrow \infty$. Before evaluating these limits, it is convenient first to do two row operations to convert $e_{1}, e_{2}, e_{3}$ to $\hat{e}_{1}=e_{1}, \hat{e}_{2}=e_{2}+p\left(2-\Phi_{\rho}(b)-\Phi_{\rho}(a)\right) e_{1}$, and $\hat{e}_{3}=$ $e_{3}-p(2 p-1)\left(\Phi_{\rho}(b)-\Phi_{\rho}(a)\right) e_{1}$ so that

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\hat{e}_{1}=-\frac{1}{2} \Phi_{\rho}, & \hat{e}_{2}=p T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}-p T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}, \quad \hat{e}_{3}=-p(2 p-1) T \mathbb{I}_{(a, b)} \\
f_{1}=\beta_{p} \rho, & f_{2}=\delta_{a}-\delta_{b}, \quad f_{3}=\delta_{a}+\delta_{b}
\end{array}
$$

Under these operations we change

$$
\operatorname{det}_{3}^{a, b}(K)=\operatorname{det}\left(I+\left(\left(\operatorname{Re}_{i}, f_{j}\right): i, j \leq 3\right)\right)=\operatorname{det}\left(\hat{I}+\left(\left(\operatorname{Re}_{i}, f_{j}\right): i, j \leq 3\right)\right)
$$

where

$$
\hat{I}=\left(\begin{array}{ccc}
1 & 0 & 0 \\
p\left(2-\Phi_{\rho}(b)-\Phi_{\rho}(a)\right) & 1 & 0 \\
-p(2 p-1)\left(\Phi_{\rho}(b)-\Phi_{\rho}(a)\right) & 0 & 1
\end{array}\right)
$$

Using (99), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(R \hat{e}_{1}, f_{2}\right) & =-\frac{1}{2}\left(R \Phi_{\rho}, \delta_{a}-\delta_{b}\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{b}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{(a, b)^{c}} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right]-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{(a, b)^{c}} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\
& \rightarrow \frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{a-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \quad \text { as } b \rightarrow \infty
\end{aligned}
$$

since $\mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tau_{b+} \rightarrow \infty\right]=1$ and $\mathbb{P}_{b}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{0+}=1\right] \rightarrow 1$, as $b \rightarrow \infty$. The limiting entry for and ( $R \hat{e}_{1}, f_{3}$ ) differs only by a sign. Using (102), we have, when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(R \hat{e}_{3}, f_{2}\right) & =-p(2 p-1)\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}, \delta_{a}-\delta_{b}\right) \\
& =\frac{p}{2 p-1}\left(\mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tau_{\left.(a, b)^{\wedge} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right)-1}\right.}-1\right]-\mathbb{E}_{b}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left.\left(\tau_{\left.(a, b)^{c} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right)-1}-1\right]\right)}\right.\right. \\
& \rightarrow \frac{p}{2 p-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tau_{a-} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right)-1}-1\right] \quad \text { as } b \rightarrow \infty
\end{aligned}
$$

The limiting form for the entry $\left(R \hat{e}_{3}, f_{3}\right)$ is the same. Using (100) and (101), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(R \hat{e}_{2}, f_{2}\right)= & p\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}-R T_{(-\infty, a]}, \delta_{a}-\delta_{b}\right) \\
= & p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{b+}-1} ; \tau_{b+}<\tau_{a-} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right]-p \mathbb{E}_{b}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{b+}-1} ; \tau_{b+}<\tau_{a-} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\
& -p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tau_{b+} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right]+p \mathbb{E}_{b}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tau_{b+} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\
\rightarrow & -p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right], \quad \text { as } b \rightarrow \infty
\end{aligned}
$$

and the limiting form for $\left(R \hat{e}_{2}, f_{3}\right)$ is the same. Using (106) and $\mathbb{P}_{a}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{b-} \rightarrow \infty\right]=1$, as $b \rightarrow \infty$, we have

$$
\left(R \hat{e}_{1}, f_{1}\right)=-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{(a-b, 0)^{c}}>\tau_{a-}\right] \rightarrow-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+}>\tau_{a-}\right] .
$$

Using (105), we have, when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(R \hat{e}_{3}, f_{1}\right) & =-p(2 p-1) \beta_{p}\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{(a, b)}, \rho\right) \\
& =-\frac{p(2 p-1)}{\beta_{p}-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b, 0)}-1\right) \wedge \tau_{a-}}-\beta_{p}\right]-p(2 p-1)\left(1+\Phi_{\rho}(a)-\Phi_{\rho}(b)\right) \\
& \rightarrow \frac{p}{2 p-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1\right) \wedge \tau_{a-}}\right]-\frac{4 p^{2}(1-p)}{2 p-1}-p(2 p-1) \Phi_{\rho}(a) \quad \text { as } b \rightarrow \infty
\end{aligned}
$$

Using (103) and (104), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(R \hat{e}_{2}, f_{1}\right)= & p \beta_{p}\left(R T \mathbb{I}_{[b, \infty)}-R T \mathbb{I}_{(-\infty, a]}, \rho\right) \\
= & p \beta_{p} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-}-2} ; \tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+} \wedge\left(1+\tau_{a-}\right)\right]-p\left(1-\Phi_{\rho}(b)\right) \\
& -p \beta_{p} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-2} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+}<\tilde{\tau}_{(a-b)-} \wedge\left(1+\tau_{a-}\right)\right]+p \Phi_{\rho}(a) \\
\rightarrow & -p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+} \leq \tau_{a-}\right]+p \Phi_{\rho}(a) \quad \text { as } b \rightarrow \infty .
\end{aligned}
$$

Combining with the entries in $\hat{I}$, this completes the limiting values for all nine terms for $\operatorname{det}_{3}^{a, \infty}(K)$ as the determinant, when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$,

$$
\left|\begin{array}{ccc}
1-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+}>\tau_{a-}\right] & \frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{a-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] & -\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{a-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\
p-p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0+}-1} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+} \leq \tau_{a-}\right] & 1-p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] & -p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{a}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\
\frac{p}{2 p-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tau_{0+}-1\right) \wedge \tau_{a-}}\right]-\frac{p}{2 p-1} & \frac{p}{2 p-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tau_{a-}\right.} \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right)-1 \\
-1] & 1+\frac{p}{2 p-1} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\left(\tau_{a-} \wedge \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right)-1}-1\right]
\end{array}\right| .
$$

Row and column operations considerably simplify this: after the column operation $C_{2} \rightarrow$ $C_{2}-C_{3}$ and then the row operation $R_{3} \rightarrow R_{3}+\frac{2 p}{2 p-1} R_{1}+\frac{1}{2 p-1} R_{2}$, we reach, when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$, $\operatorname{det}_{3}^{a, \infty}(K)=\frac{1}{2 p-1}\left|\begin{array}{ccc}1-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+}>\tau_{a-}\right] & 1 & -\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{a-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\ p-p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+} \leq \tau_{a-}\right] & 1 & -p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\ 2 p & 2 & -1\end{array}\right|$.
After $C_{1} \rightarrow C_{1}-p C_{2}$ and $C_{3} \rightarrow C_{3}+\frac{1}{2} C_{2}$, we reach, when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$,

$$
\operatorname{det}_{3}^{a, \infty}(K)=\frac{1}{2 p-1}\left|\begin{array}{ccc}
1-p-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+}>\tau_{a-}\right] & 1 & -\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{a-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\
-p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+} \leq \tau_{a-}\right] & 1 & \frac{1}{2}-p \mathbb{E}_{a}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{a-}-1} ; \tau_{a-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\
0 & 2 & 0
\end{array}\right|
$$

which reduces to the form stated in the Lemma for $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$. When $p=\frac{1}{2}$, the calculation is easier and is omitted.
5.3. Asymptotics. We will derive the asymptotics in Theorems 2 and 3.
5.3.1. Random walk results. We need some variants of the random walk results in Section 4.3.1 that hold for our two-step walk $\left(S_{n}, \tilde{S}_{n}\right)$. We use the construction and notation from Section 5.2. Recall that $\tilde{\rho}(z)=\int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(w) \rho(w-z) d w$ which is automatically symmetric.

Two-step Kac's formula. We extend Kac's formula (63) to show that, for all $n \geq 1$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\tilde{M}_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right]=\frac{1}{n} \int_{\mathbb{R}} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x+\operatorname{Kac}_{\tilde{\rho}}(n) \tag{107}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right]=-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[m_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right]=\operatorname{Kac}_{\tilde{\rho}}(n) \tag{108}
\end{equation*}
$$

by a direct application of Kac's formula to $\left(S_{n}\right)$. The extra term in (107) arises due to the maximum $\tilde{M}_{n}$ being taken over $\left(\tilde{S}_{n}\right)$ rather than $\left(S_{n}\right)$. Indeed,

$$
\begin{align*}
\tilde{M}_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) & =\max \left\{\mathcal{X}_{1}, \mathcal{X}_{1}+\mathcal{Y}_{1}+\mathcal{X}_{2}, \ldots, \mathcal{X}_{1}+\mathcal{Y}_{1}+\cdots+\cdots \mathcal{Y}_{n-1}+\mathcal{X}_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)  \tag{109}\\
& =\mathcal{X}_{1} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)+\max \left\{0, \mathcal{Y}_{1}+\mathcal{X}_{2}, \ldots, \mathcal{Y}_{1}+\cdots+\cdots \mathcal{Y}_{n-1}+\mathcal{X}_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

Since

$$
S_{n}=\left(\mathcal{Y}_{1}+\mathcal{X}_{2}\right)+\left(\mathcal{Y}_{2}+\mathcal{X}_{3}\right)+\cdots+\left(\mathcal{Y}_{n-1}+\mathcal{X}_{n}\right)+\left(\mathcal{Y}_{n}+\mathcal{X}_{1}\right)
$$

the second term in (109) involves only the maximum of a one-step walk with increments equal to $\mathcal{X}_{k}+\mathcal{Y}_{k}$ and hence has expectation $\operatorname{Kac}_{\tilde{\rho}}(n)$ by Kac's formula (63). The expectation of the first term in (109) equals, by a cyclic symmetry argument,

$$
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\mathcal{X}_{1} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right]=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{k=1}^{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\mathcal{X}_{k} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right]=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\mathcal{X} \delta_{0}(\mathcal{X}+\mathcal{Y})\right]
$$

where $\mathcal{X}=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \mathcal{X}_{k}$ has density $\rho^{* n}(x) d x$ and $\mathcal{Y}=\sum_{k=1}^{n} \mathcal{Y}_{k}$ has density $\rho^{* n}(-x) d x$ which leads to the stated formula.

Cyclic symmetry. We will use cyclic symmetry to show

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{0-}=n\right]=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{n}-m_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right] \tag{110}
\end{equation*}
$$

and hence its $L \rightarrow \infty$ limit

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\tilde{M}_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{0-}=n\right]=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(\tilde{M}_{n}-m_{n}\right) \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right] . \tag{111}
\end{equation*}
$$

The proof is similar to the one-step version (64). Indeed, we consider the $n$ cyclic permutations of the variables $\left(\left(\mathcal{X}_{1}, \mathcal{Y}_{1}\right),\left(\mathcal{X}_{2}, \mathcal{Y}_{2}\right), \ldots,\left(\mathcal{X}_{n}, \mathcal{Y}_{n}\right)\right)$. We define, as in Section 5.2, $n$ different two-step walks $\left(S^{(p)}, \tilde{S}^{(p)}\right)$ for $p=0,1, \ldots, n-1$ as follows: $S_{0}^{(p)}=0$ and

$$
\tilde{S}_{k}^{(p)}=S_{k-1}^{(p)}+\mathcal{X}_{p \oplus k}, \quad S_{k}^{(p)}=\tilde{S}_{k}^{(p)}+\mathcal{Y}_{p \oplus k} \quad \text { for } k=1, \ldots, n,
$$

where $p \oplus k$ is addition modulo $n$. Then, the law of $\left(S^{(p)}, \tilde{S}^{(p)}\right)$ is the same for all $p$. Moreover, the final value $S_{n}^{(p)}=\sum_{k \leq n}\left(\mathcal{X}_{k}+\mathcal{Y}_{k}\right)$ is independent of $p$.

We define the maxima, minima, and stopping times $\tilde{M}_{n}^{(p)}, m_{n}^{(p)}, \tau_{0-}^{(p)}$, as in Section 5.2, but indexed by the superscript $p$ when they are for the two-step walk $\left(S^{(p)}, \tilde{S}^{(p)}\right)$. Then, using $m_{n}=0$, whenever $S_{n}=0$ and $\tau_{0-}=n$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0-}=n\right)\right] & =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{n}-m_{n}\right\} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0-}=n\right)\right] \\
& =\frac{1}{n} \sum_{p=0}^{n-1} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{n}^{(p)}-m_{n}^{(p)}\right\} \mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0-}^{(p)}=n\right) \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}^{(p)}\right)\right] \\
& =\frac{1}{n} \sum_{p=0}^{n-1} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{n}-m_{n}\right\} \mathbb{I}\left(\tau_{0-}^{(p)}=n\right) \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right],
\end{aligned}
$$

where the final equality comes from the identities

$$
S_{k}^{(p)}=S_{p \oplus k}-S_{p} \quad \text { and } \quad \tilde{S}_{k}^{(p)}=\tilde{S}_{p \oplus k}-S_{p} \quad \text { for all } k, p, \text { whenever } S_{n}=0
$$

so that $\tilde{M}_{n}^{(p)}-m_{n}^{(p)}$ is independent of $p$ whenever $S_{n}=0$. Finally, there is exactly one cyclic permutation with $\left\{\tau_{0-}^{(p)}=n\right\}$, establishing (111).
5.3.2. Proof of Theorem 2. We note that an assumption that $\int_{\mathbb{R}}|x|^{k} \rho(x) d x<\infty$ implies that $\int_{\mathbb{R}}|x|^{k} \tilde{\rho}(x) d x<\infty$. Suppose first that $\beta \in[0,1)$. From Lemma 16 we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \log \operatorname{Det}_{[-L, \infty)}(I-\beta T) \\
& \quad=-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\left(L-\tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}}\right)_{+}\right]  \tag{112}\\
& \quad=-L \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) \min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}}\right\}\right] \\
& \quad=-L \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right]+o(1)
\end{align*}
$$

(where we show below the variable $\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)$ is integrable). The first expectation involves only the walk ( $S_{n}$ ) and so is given, as in (69), using the increment density $\tilde{\rho}$, giving the desired formula for $\kappa_{1}(\beta)$. The second expectation is given, using the cyclic symmetry (111), the Kac formulae (107) and (108), and then the argument from (70) by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{0} & {\left[\beta^{\tau_{0-}} \tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}} \delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right)\right] } \\
& =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \beta^{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\tilde{M}_{n} \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) ; \tau_{0-}=n\right] \\
& =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(\tilde{M}_{n}-m_{n}\right) \delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right] \\
& =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n^{2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x+2 \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n} \operatorname{Kac}_{\tilde{\rho}}(n) \\
& =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n}}{n^{2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x+\int_{0}^{\infty} x\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{\beta^{n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(x)}{n}\right)^{2} d x
\end{aligned}
$$

which is finite by the first moment assumption and the boundedness of $\rho$, completing the formula for $\kappa_{2}(\beta)$.

When $\beta=1$, we follow, with small changes, the argument from Lemma 14. Write

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) \min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}}\right\}\right]=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \tilde{p}(n, L) \tag{113}
\end{equation*}
$$

where, using the cyclic symmetry technique (110),

$$
\tilde{p}(n, L):=\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{n}\right\} ; \tau_{0-}=n\right]=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{n}-m_{n}\right\}\right]
$$

and we approximate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \tilde{p}(n, L)=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(\tilde{M}_{n}-m_{n}\right)\right]+\tilde{E}^{(1)}(n, L),  \tag{114}\\
& \tilde{p}(n, L)=\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(W_{n \sigma^{2}}\right) \min \left\{L, \sup _{t \leq n \sigma^{2}} W_{t}-\inf _{t \leq n \sigma^{2}} W_{t}\right\}\right]+\tilde{E}^{(2)}(n, L) . \tag{115}
\end{align*}
$$

We verify in the Section 7.3 that the same error bounds (87) and (88) hold in this case, and then the argument of Lemma 14 goes through, with the only change being the extra term in the two-step Kac's formula (107). This leads to

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) \min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{\tau_{0-}}\right\}\right]= & \log L+\frac{3}{2} \log 2-\log \tilde{\sigma} \\
& +\sum_{n \geq 1} \frac{2}{n}\left(\operatorname{Kac}_{\tilde{\rho}}(n)-\frac{1}{4}\right)+\frac{1}{n^{2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} x\left(\rho^{* n}(x)\right)^{2} d x+o(1),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\tilde{\sigma}^{2}=\int x^{2} \tilde{\rho}(x) d x$. Using this in (112) completes the proof.
5.3.3. Proof for Theorem 3 when $p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right)$. We apply Lemma 15 for the interval $[-L, b]$ and take $b \rightarrow \infty$, giving

$$
2 \log \operatorname{Pf}_{[-L, \infty)}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})=\log \operatorname{Det}_{[-L, \infty)}\left(I-\beta_{p} T\right)+\log \operatorname{det}_{3}^{-L, \infty}(K)
$$

Lemma 17 gives a probabilistic representation for $\operatorname{det}_{3}^{-L, \infty}(K)$ where it is simple to let $L \rightarrow$ $\infty$. Indeed, in this limit we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \operatorname{det}_{3}^{-L, \infty}(K) \\
& \quad=\frac{2}{1-2 p}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
1-p-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{-L}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(-L)-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+}>\tau_{(-L)-}\right] & -\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{-L}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tau_{(-L)-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right] \\
-p \mathbb{E}_{-L}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{0+}-1} ; \tilde{\tau}_{0+} \leq \tau_{(-L)-}\right] & \frac{1}{2}-p \mathbb{E}_{-L}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{(-L)-}-1} ; \tau_{(-L)-}<\tilde{\tau}_{0+}\right]
\end{array}\right| \\
& \quad=\frac{2}{1-2 p}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
1-p-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{L+}>\tau_{0-}\right] & -\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}-1} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] \\
-p \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}-1} ; \tilde{\tau}_{L+} \leq \tau_{0-}\right] & \frac{1}{2}-p \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}-1} ; \tau_{0-}<\tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]
\end{array}\right| \\
& \quad \rightarrow \frac{2}{1-2 p}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
1-p-\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right] \\
0 & 0 \\
\frac{1}{2}-p \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}-1}\right]
\end{array}\right|=\frac{1-2 p}{1-p},
\end{aligned}
$$

where we shifted the starting position for the expectations, then used $\mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{L+} \rightarrow \infty\right]=1$ to take the limits, and finally evaluated the expectations using Sparre Andersen's formula (58) (since the stopping times $\tau_{0-}$ involve only the walk $\left(S_{n}\right)$ which is a one step random walk with symmetric increments) which gives $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]=2 p$ when $p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right)$. Combined with Theorem 2, which gives the asymptotic for the Fredholm determinant, this gives the values of $\kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$, as required.
5.3.4. Proof for Theorem 3 when $p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$. For $p \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$, Sparre Andersen's formula (58) gives $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]=2(1-p)$ which, as in (116), implies that $\lim _{L \rightarrow \infty} \operatorname{det}_{3}^{-L, \infty}(K)=$ 0 . Indeed, as in the translationally invariant case, this small determinant contributes to the leading order asymptotic. To resolve the asymptotic, we use Sparre Andersen's formula via

$$
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{L+}>\tau_{0-}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}}\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]
$$

and then argue that $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]=o\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]\right)$, as in (73). Using these in (116), we reach

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{det}_{3}^{-L, \infty}(K) & =\frac{2}{1-2 p}\left|\begin{array}{cc}
\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] & -\frac{1}{2} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}-1} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] \\
-p \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{L+}-1} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] & \frac{p}{\beta_{p}} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]
\end{array}\right| \\
& =\frac{p}{(2 p-1) \beta_{p}^{2}}\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]\right)^{2}(1+o(1)) .
\end{aligned}
$$

The nontranslationally invariant analogue of Lemma 13 is as follows.
LEMMA 18. Suppose there exists $\phi_{p}>0$ so that $\beta_{p} \int e^{\phi_{p} x} \tilde{\rho}(x) d x=1$, and that both $\int|x| e^{\phi_{p} x} \tilde{\rho}(x) d x$ and $\int e^{\phi_{p}|x|} \rho(x) d x$ are finite. Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{L \rightarrow \infty} e^{\phi_{p} L} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]=\beta_{+} \frac{\sqrt{1-\beta_{p}}}{\phi_{p} \mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[S_{1}\right]}\left(\mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tau_{0-}=\infty\right]\right)^{2} \tag{117}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\beta_{+}^{-1}=\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho(x) d x$.
Combined with Theorem 2, which gives the asymptotic for the Fredholm determinant, and the exact formula (57), this lemma leads to the stated forms for $\kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$.

Proof of Lemma 18. Choose $\beta_{-}, \beta_{+}$so that $\beta_{-} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(-x) e^{\phi_{p} x} d x=\beta_{+} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \rho(x) \times$ $e^{\phi_{p} x} d x=1$. Then, $\beta_{p}=\beta_{-} \beta_{+}$. Let $\mathbb{P}_{x}^{(p)}, \mathbb{E}_{x}^{(p)}$ be the tilted probability and expectation, where the two-step walk $\left(\tilde{S}_{n}, S_{n}\right)$ uses increments $\mathcal{X}_{i}, \mathcal{Y}_{i}$ with the tilted densities $\beta_{-} \exp \left(\phi_{p} x\right) \rho(-x) d x$ and $\beta_{+} \exp \left(\phi_{p} x\right) \rho(x) d x$. Then, defining

$$
\tilde{Z}_{n}=\beta_{-} \beta_{p}^{n-1} e^{\phi_{p} \tilde{S}_{n}}, \quad Z_{n}=\beta_{p}^{n} e^{\phi_{p} S_{n}} \quad \text { for } n \geq 1
$$

the process $\left(1, \tilde{Z}_{1}, Z_{1}, \tilde{Z}_{2}, Z_{2}, \ldots\right)$ is a martingale. Moreover,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p} \tilde{S}_{\tilde{L}_{L+}}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] & =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[e^{-\phi_{p} \tilde{S}_{\tilde{\tau}_{L}+}} \tilde{Z}_{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{-} \beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}-1} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

so that

$$
\begin{equation*}
e^{\phi_{p} L} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]=\beta_{+} \mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p}\left(\tilde{S}_{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}}-L\right)} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] \tag{118}
\end{equation*}
$$

By conditioning on the value of $\tilde{S}_{1}$, we see that

$$
\tilde{V}(L):=\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p}\left(\tilde{S}_{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}}-L\right)}\right]=\int_{-\infty}^{L} \rho(-x) V(L-x) d x+\int_{L}^{\infty} \rho(-x) e^{-\phi_{p}(x-L)} d x
$$

where $V(L)=\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\underset{\tilde{V}}{\exp }\left(-\phi_{p}\left(S_{\tau_{L+}}-L\right)\right)\right]$. We know from (78) that $V(L) \rightarrow C_{h}$ as $L \rightarrow \infty$, and we deduce that $\tilde{V}(L) \rightarrow C_{h}$. Conditioning on $\sigma\left(S_{\tau_{0}-}\right)$, we see

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p}\left(\tilde{S}_{\tilde{L}_{L+}}-L\right)} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] & =\tilde{V}(L)-\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[e^{-\phi_{p}\left(\tilde{S}_{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}}-L\right)} ; \tau_{0-}<\tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] \\
& =\tilde{V}(L)-\mathbb{E}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tilde{V}\left(L-S_{\tau_{0-}}\right) ; \tau_{0-}<\tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] \\
& \rightarrow C_{h}-C_{h} \mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tau_{0-}<\infty\right]=C_{h} \mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tau_{0-}=\infty\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

With (118) this implies that $e^{\phi_{p} L} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\beta_{p}^{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}} ; \tau_{0-} \geq \tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right] \rightarrow \beta_{+} C_{h} \mathbb{P}_{0}^{(p)}\left[\tau_{0-}=\infty\right]$, and the desired form for the limit follows from the expression for $C_{h}$ in Lemma 13.
5.3.5. Proof for Theorem 3 when $p=\frac{1}{2}$. Applying Lemma 15 for the interval $[-L, b]$, taking $b \rightarrow \infty$, and then using the probabilitistic representation in Lemma 17 for $\operatorname{det}_{3}^{-L, \infty}(K)$ gives

$$
\begin{equation*}
2 \log \operatorname{Pf}_{[-L, \infty)}(\mathbf{J}-p \mathbf{K})=\log \operatorname{Det}_{[-L, \infty)}(I-T)+\log \mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{L+} \leq \tau_{0-}\right] \tag{119}
\end{equation*}
$$

Comparing with the translationally invariant analogue (80), we see there is a missing $\log 2$. This and the slightly different form for the two-step Kac's formula (107) turn out to be the only differences between the two asymptotics when $p=\frac{1}{2}$.

Let $\mu=\int_{\mathbb{R}} x \rho(-x) d x$. Then, the process

$$
\left(0, \tilde{S}_{1}-\mu, S_{1}, \tilde{S}_{2}-\mu, S_{2}, \ldots\right)
$$

is a martingale under $\mathbb{P}_{0}$. The optional stopping theorem implies

$$
\begin{aligned}
0 & =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}} ; \tau_{0-}<\tilde{\tau}_{L+}\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\tilde{S}_{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}}-\mu ; \tilde{\tau}_{L+} \leq \tau_{0-}\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}}\right]-\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}} ; \tilde{\tau}_{L+} \leq \tau_{0-}\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\tilde{S}_{\tilde{\tau}_{L+}}-L ; \tilde{\tau}_{L+} \leq \tau_{0-}\right]+(L+\mu) \mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{L+} \leq \tau_{0-}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

(the argument from Lemma 5.1.1 in [27] justifies the optional stopping theorem being valid). Rearranging gives

$$
\mathbb{P}_{0}\left[\tilde{\tau}_{L+} \leq \tau_{0-}\right]=-\frac{\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[S_{\tau_{0-}}\right]}{L+\mu}+o(1) \quad \text { as } L \rightarrow \infty
$$

by arguing as in Section 4.3.4. Together with the asymptotics from Theorem 2 for the Fredholm determinant in (119) and Spitzer's formula (60), this finishes the calculation.
6. The proof of Theorem 9. In this section we will establish the Pfaffian structure for exit measures and find the corresponding kernels. The arguments broadly follow those in [40] and [21] which derive the Pfaffian kernels from duality identities. The new feature here is that the dual process, which is a system of annihilating motions, has immigration of particles.
6.1. Product ratio moments. The starting point that shows that the Pfaffian structure still holds is the following Pfaffian formula for product moments for annihilating particle systems with immigration.

Consider the following finite particle system: between reactions particles evolve as independent strong Markov process motions on $\mathbb{R}$; upon collision, any pair of particles instantaneously annihilate. The processes starts from immigrated particles, starting at the space-time points $z_{i}=\left(y_{i}, t_{i}\right) \in[0, t] \times \mathbb{R}$ for $i=1, \ldots, 2 n$ for some $n \geq 0$. We list the positions of all surviving particles at time $t$ as $Y_{t}^{1}<Y_{t}^{2}<\cdots$ in increasing order. Note that number of particles alive at time $t$ will be even since the total number of immigrated particles is even, and we remove particles in pairs upon annihilation. Some restriction is needed on the motion process, for example, to ensure no triple collisions occur. Since we need only the two examples of Brownian motions on $\mathbb{R}$ and Brownian motions with reflection on $[0, \infty)$, we restrict to these two cases below (which also makes some of the p.d.e. arguments straightforward), but the proof makes it clear that the result should hold more generally.

We write $Y_{t}$ for this point process at time $t$. We write $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}$, where $\mathbf{z}=\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{2 n}\right)$, for the law of this annihilating process ( $\left.Y_{t}: t \geq 0\right)$.

Lemma 19. Let $g, h:[0, \infty) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be bounded and measurable. For the finite annihilating system described above with immigration at $\mathbf{z}=\left(z_{1}, \ldots, z_{2 n}\right) \in([0, t] \times \mathbb{R})^{2 n}$, define an alternating product moment by

$$
\begin{equation*}
M_{g, h}\left(Y_{t}\right)=\prod_{i \geq 1} g\left(Y_{t}^{2 i-1}\right) \prod_{i \geq 1} h\left(Y_{t}^{2 i}\right) \tag{120}
\end{equation*}
$$

where an empty product is taken to have value 1 . Then,

$$
\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}\left[M_{g, h}\left(Y_{t}\right)\right]=\operatorname{pf}\left(\mathbb{E}_{\left(\mathbf{z}_{\mathbf{i}}, \mathbf{z}_{\mathbf{j}}\right)}\left[M_{g, h}\left(Y_{t}\right)\right]: i<j \leq 2 n\right)
$$

Note that the terms in the Pfaffian use systems with just two particles, and so the double product moment $M_{g, h}\left(Y_{t}\right)$ takes either the value $g\left(Y_{t}^{1}\right) h\left(Y_{t}^{2}\right)$ or the value 1, depending on whether the two particles have annihilated.

Proof. We give the proof in the case of reflected Brownian motions on $\mathbb{R}$ and indicate the slight simplifications for the full space case. The proof follows those in [40] and [21], where the Kolmogorov equation for the expectation is shown to be solved by the Pfaffian. Due to us immigrating particles over the time interval [ $0, t$ ], we will solve the equation in the intervals between immigration times. For this we need more detailed notation, used only in this proof. The final time $t$, the number of particles $2 n$, and the immigration positions $\mathbf{z}$ are fixed throughout the proof. We suppose the points $z_{i}=\left(y_{i}, t_{i}\right)$ are listed so that $y_{i} \geq 0$ and $t=t_{0}>t_{1}>\cdots>t_{2 n}>0$; we will establish the result for such $\mathbf{z}$, and when there are one or more equalities between the time points $t_{i}$, the result follows by continuity in these variables. We write $\mathbf{z}^{p}$ for the vector $\left(\left(y_{1}, t_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(y_{p}, t_{p}\right)\right)$ when $1 \leq p \leq 2 n$ (and $\mathbf{z}^{0}=\varnothing$ ). Also, we take $g, h$ to be continuous, and the measurable case can be established by approximation.

We write $V_{k}^{+}=\left\{\mathbf{x}=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right): 0 \leq x_{1}<\cdots<x_{k}\right\}$ for a cell in $\mathbb{R}^{k}$ and define $\mathbf{x}^{q}=$ $\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{q}\right) \in V_{q}^{+}$when $q \leq k$. From an element $\mathbf{x} \in V_{k}^{+}$, we define a set of space-time points by

$$
(\mathbf{x}, s)=\left(\left(x_{1}, s\right), \ldots,\left(x_{k}, s\right)\right) \quad \text { for } s \in[0, t] .
$$

Define the system of functions

$$
\begin{aligned}
& m_{s, t}^{(p, q)}\left(\mathbf{z}^{p},(\mathbf{x}, s)\right)=\mathbb{E}_{\left(\left(y_{1}, t_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(y_{p}, t_{p}\right),\left(x_{1}, s\right), \ldots,\left(x_{q}, s\right)\right)}^{A}\left[M_{g, h}\left(X_{t}\right)\right] \\
& \quad \text { for } p, q \geq 0, p+q \leq 2 n \text { and } p+q \text { even, } \mathbf{x} \in V_{q}^{+}, \text {and } s \in\left[0, t_{p}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, $\left(\mathbf{x}^{q}, s\right)$ will describe the positions particles alive at time $s$, and $\mathbf{z}^{p}$ describes the remaining positions for particles to be immigrated after time $s$. Each of these functions satisfies a backward heat equation with reflected boundary condition

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left(\partial_{s}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{q} \partial_{x_{i}}^{2}\right) m_{s, t}^{(p, q)}\left(\mathbf{z}^{p},(\mathbf{x}, s)\right)=0 \quad \text { for } s \in\left[0, t_{p}\right) \text { and } \mathbf{x} \in V_{q}^{+}  \tag{121}\\
& \partial_{x_{1}} m_{s, t}^{(p, q)}\left(\mathbf{z}^{p},(\mathbf{x}, s)\right)=0 \quad \text { for } s \in\left[0, t_{p}\right) \text { and } 0=x_{1}<x_{2}<\cdots<x_{q} . \tag{122}
\end{align*}
$$

(In the case of Brownian motions on $\mathbb{R}$, we remove the boundary condition (122) and allow $\left.\mathbf{x} \in V_{k}=\left\{\mathbf{x}=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right): x_{1}<\cdots<x_{k}\right\}.\right)$

The function $m_{s, t}^{(p, q)}\left(\mathbf{z}^{p},(\mathbf{x}, s)\right)$ extends continuously to $\mathbf{x} \in \bar{V}_{k}^{+}, s \in\left[0, t_{p}\right)$ and satisfies the boundary conditions, for $i=1, \ldots, q-1$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& m_{s, t}^{(p, q)}\left(\mathbf{z}^{p},(\mathbf{x}, s)\right)=m_{s, t}^{(p, q-2)}\left(\mathbf{z}^{p},\left(\mathbf{x}^{i, i+1}, s\right)\right),  \tag{123}\\
& \quad \text { when } s \in\left[0, t_{p}\right) \text { and } 0<x_{1}<\cdots<x_{i}=x_{i+1}<\cdots<x_{q},
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mathbf{x}^{i, i+1}=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{i-1}, x_{i+1}, \ldots, x_{q}\right)$ is the vector $\mathbf{x}$ with the coordinates $x_{i}, x_{i+1}$ "annihilated." (Conditions on other parts of the boundary $\partial V_{k}^{+}$are not needed to ensure uniqueness.) Finally, they satisfy final conditions

$$
\begin{align*}
& \lim _{s \uparrow t} m_{s, t}^{(0,2 n)}(\varnothing,(\mathbf{x}, s))=\prod_{i \geq 1} g\left(x_{2 i-1}\right) \prod_{i \geq 1} h\left(x_{2 i}\right) \quad \text { for } \mathbf{x} \in V_{2 n}^{+}, \\
& \lim _{s \uparrow t_{p}} m_{t_{p}, t}^{(p, q)}\left(\mathbf{z}^{p},(\mathbf{x}, s)\right)=m_{t_{p}, t}^{(p-1, q+1)}\left(\mathbf{z}^{p-1},\left(\mathbf{x} \mid y_{p}, s\right)\right)  \tag{124}\\
& \quad \text { when } p \geq 1, \mathbf{x} \in V_{q}^{+}, \text {and } y_{p} \notin\left\{x_{1}, \ldots, x_{q}\right\},
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mathbf{x} \mid y_{p}$ is the element of $V_{q+1}^{+}$with coordinates $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{q}, y_{p}$ listed in increasing order.

We claim the system (121), (122), (123), (124) of equations for ( $m^{(p, q)}$ : even $p+q \leq 2 n$ ) has unique bounded solutions, where $m^{(p, q)} \in C\left(\left[0, t_{p}\right) \times \bar{V}_{q}^{+}\right) \cap C^{1,2}\left(\left[0, t_{p}\right) \times V_{q}^{+}\right)$. This is an inductive proof, working downward in $p=2 n, 2 n-1, \ldots, 1,0$, and for each fixed $p$ working upward in $q=0,1, \ldots, 2 n-p$ (subject to $p+q$ being even), as indicated in the following diagram. The functions to the left of right arrows determine the boundary conditions for the functions on the right; the functions to the northeast of southwest arrows play the role of the final conditions for the functions to the southwest of these arrows. Vertical arrows correspond to the final conditions for the functions $m_{s, t}^{(0,2 n)}$ at the top layer:


We will now claim that, when $p+q \leq 2 n$ is even, that, for $s \in\left[0, t_{p}\right]$ and $\mathbf{x} \in V_{q}^{+}$,

$$
m_{s, t}^{(p, q)}\left(\mathbf{z}^{p},(\mathbf{x}, s)\right)=\operatorname{pf}\left(\begin{array}{c|c}
m_{s, t}^{(2,0)}\left(\left(y_{i}, t_{i}\right),\left(y_{j}, t_{j}\right)\right) & m_{s, t}^{(1,1)}\left(\left(y_{i}, t_{i}\right),\left(x_{j}, s\right)\right)  \tag{125}\\
1 \leq i<j<p & i=1, \ldots, p, j=1, \ldots, q \\
\hline & m_{s, t}^{(0,2)}\left(\left(x_{i}, s\right),\left(x_{j}, s\right)\right) \\
1 \leq i<j<q
\end{array}\right)
$$

where we have listed the upper triangular elements of this $(p+q) \times(p+q)$ antisymmetric block matrix. Specialising to $p=2 n, q=0$ and $s=0$, we find the conclusion of the lemma.

The claim (125) follows by uniqueness once we verify that the Pfaffian expression on the right-hand side also solves the equations (121), (122), (123), (124). The arguments that the Pfaffian solves the p.d.e (121), (122) and the boundary conditions (123) is the same as for the simpler one time period case in [40]. The final conditions (124) for $m_{t, t}^{(0,2 n)}$ require that

$$
\prod_{i \geq 1} g\left(x^{2 i-1}\right) \prod_{i \geq 1} h\left(x^{2 i}\right)=\operatorname{pf}\left(g\left(x_{i}\right) h\left(x_{j}\right): i<j \leq 2 n\right) \quad \text { for } \mathbf{x} \in V_{2 n}^{+},
$$

which follows since the antisymmetric matrix in the Pfaffian is of the form $D^{T} J_{2 n} D$, where $D$ is the diagonal matrix with entries $\left(g\left(x_{1}\right), h\left(x_{2}\right), \ldots, g\left(x_{2 n-1}\right) h\left(x_{2 n}\right)\right)$ and $J_{2 n}$ is the block diagonal matrix with $n$ blocks of the form $\left(\begin{array}{cc}0 & 1 \\ -1 & 0\end{array}\right)$ along the diagonal (so that $\operatorname{pf}\left(J_{2 n}\right)=1$ ). The final conditions for all other $m_{t_{p}, t}^{(p, q)}$, when $p \geq 1$, follow inductively.
6.2. Dualities and thinning. We now follow the steps used in [40] (to which we will refer for some details) using the Brownian web on a half-space developed in [38]. This gives a duality formula for a coalescing system on $(0, \infty)$ together with its exit measure on $\{0\} \times$ $[0, \infty)$.

Let $\left(X_{t}: t \geq 0\right)$ be a system of (instantaneously) coalescing Brownian motions on $(0, \infty) \times[0, \infty)$, frozen upon hitting the boundary, and let $X_{e}$ be the exit measure on $\{0\} \times[0, \infty)$. We consider $X_{t}$ as a locally finite simple point measure on $(0, \infty)$ at each $t \geq 0$. We start by considering the case where the initial condition $X_{0}=\mu$ is deterministic and contains a finite number $\mu(0, \infty)$ of particles. We write $\mathbb{P}_{\mu}^{C}$ for the law of this process.

The following lemma follows immediately from the noncrossing properties of the halfspace Brownian web and dual Brownian web paths (which are reflected Brownian motions). It characterises the joint law of $X_{t}$ and $\left.X_{e}\right|_{\{0\} \times[0, t]}$. We use, from Section 6.1, the law $\mathbb{P}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}$ of a finite annihilating system of Brownian motions $\left(Y_{y}\right)$ with reflection on $[0, \infty)$ and with immigrated particles at $\mathbf{z}$.

Lemma 20 (Toth and Werner [38]). Let $I_{1}=\{0\} \times\left[a_{1}, a_{2}\right], \ldots, I_{n}=\{0\} \times\left[a_{2 n-1}, a_{2 n}\right]$, for $\mathbf{a} \in V_{2 n}^{+}, n \geq 0$ be disjoint intervals inside $\{0\} \times[0, t]$. Let $J_{1}=\{0\} \times\left[b_{1}, b_{2}\right], \ldots, J_{n}=$ $\{0\} \times\left[b_{2 m-1}, b_{2 m}\right]$, for $\mathbf{b} \in V_{2 m}^{+}, m \geq 0$, be disjoint intervals inside $[0, \infty)$. Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}_{\mu}^{C}\left[X_{e}\left(I_{1} \cup \cdots \cup I_{n}\right)=0, X_{t}\left(J_{1} \cup \cdots \cup J_{m}\right)=0\right]=\mathbb{P}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}\left[\mu\left(S_{t}\right)=0\right] \tag{126}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $z_{i}=\left(0, t-a_{i}\right)$ for $i=1, \ldots, 2 n$ and $z_{i}=\left(b_{i-2 n}, 0\right)$ for $i=2 n+1, \ldots, 2 n+2 m$ and where

$$
S_{t}=\left(Y_{t}^{1}, Y_{t}^{2}\right) \cup\left(Y_{t}^{3}, Y_{t}^{4}\right) \cup \ldots
$$

formed from all remaining annihilating particles at time $t$ (and $S_{t}=\varnothing$ if there are no particles).

We can obtain a corresponding duality statement for mixed coalescing/annihilating systems $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$ by thinning. We recall a colouring argument. Consider first initial conditions with finitely many particles, that is, $\mu([0, \infty))<\infty$. Fix an evolution of $\left(X_{t}: t \geq 0\right), X_{e}$ under $\mathbb{P}_{\mu}^{C}$ and colour particles red or blue as follows: at time zero, let each particle independently be red $R$ with probability $1 /(1+\theta)$ and blue $B$ with probability $\theta /(1+\theta)$; colour the particles at later times by following the colour change rules:

$$
B+B \rightarrow B, \quad R+B \rightarrow R, \quad R+R \rightarrow \begin{cases}B & \text { with probability } \theta \\ R & \text { with probability } 1-\theta\end{cases}
$$

independently at each of the finitely many collisions. The particles coloured red form a $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$ system. Moreover, the particles in $X_{t}$ alive at time $t$, together with the frozen particles in $X_{e}(\{0\} \times[0, t])$, remain independently red $R$ with probability $1 /(1+\theta)$ and blue $B$ with probability $\theta /(1+\theta)$. This can be shown by checking that, after each collision, this property is preserved.

Write $\Theta(\mu)$ for the thinned random measure created by deleting each particle of $\mu$ independently with probability $1 /(1+\theta)$. Writing $\mathbb{P}_{\Xi}^{\mathrm{CABM}(\theta)}$ for the law of the mixed CABM system started at a (possible random) finite initial condition $\Xi$, the colouring procedure above implies the equality in distribution, for finite $\mu$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(X_{t},\left.X_{e}\right|_{\{0\} \times[0, t]}\right) \text { under } \mathbb{P}_{\Theta(\mu)}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)} \stackrel{\mathcal{D}}{=}\left(\Theta\left(X_{t}\right), \Theta\left(\left.X_{e}\right|_{\{0\} \times[0, t])}\right)\right) \text { under } \mathbb{P}_{\mu}^{C} \tag{127}
\end{equation*}
$$

Thinning a finite set of $n \geq 1$ particles leaves $B\left(n,(1+\theta)^{-1}\right)$ a Binomial number of remaining particles. Note, when $\theta \in(0,1]$, that $\mathbb{E}\left[(-\theta)^{B\left(n,(1+\theta)^{-1}\right)}\right]=0$ for all $n \geq 1$. Then, we have, writing $\mathbb{E}_{\Theta}$ for the expectation over the thinning,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbb{E}_{\Theta} \mathbb{E}_{\Theta(\mu)}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)}\left[(-\theta)^{X_{e}\left(I_{1} \cup \ldots \cup I_{n}\right)}(-\theta)^{X_{t}\left(J_{1} \cup \ldots \cup J_{m}\right)}\right] \\
& \quad=\mathbb{E}_{\Theta} \mathbb{E}_{\mu}^{C}\left[(-\theta)^{\Theta\left(X_{e}\right)\left(I_{1} \cup \ldots \cup I_{n}\right)}(-\theta)^{\Theta\left(X_{t}\right)\left(J_{1} \cup \ldots \cup J_{m}\right)}\right], \quad \text { using }(127),
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
& =\mathbb{P}_{\mu}^{C}\left[X_{e}\left(I_{1} \cup \cdots \cup I_{n}\right)=0, X_{t}\left(J_{1} \cup \cdots \cup J_{m}\right)=0\right]  \tag{128}\\
& =\mathbb{P}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}\left[\mu\left(S_{t}\right)=0\right], \quad \text { using }(126), \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{\Theta} \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}\left[(-\theta)^{\Theta(\mu)\left(S_{t}\right)}\right]
\end{align*}
$$

This implies the duality

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{\mu}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)}\left[(-\theta)^{X_{e}\left(I_{1} \cup \ldots \cup I_{n}\right)}(-\theta)^{X_{t}\left(J_{1} \cup \ldots \cup J_{m}\right)}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}\left[(-\theta)^{\mu\left(S_{t}\right)}\right] \tag{129}
\end{equation*}
$$

for finite $\mu$; this can be checked by induction on the number $\mu(0, \infty)$ of initial particles by expanding the identity (128) into the sum over terms where different size subsets of particles in $\mu$ remain after the thinning. Note that the duality (129) contains the duality (126) as the limit $\theta \downarrow 0$. Indeed, henceforth we shall take $0^{0}=1$ so that $(-\theta)^{k}=\mathbb{I}(k=0)$ when $\theta=0$ to allow a unified treatment over $\theta \in[0,1]$.

The extension of (129) to the case of infinite initial conditions $\mu$ can be established by approximation arguments. This is (somewhat tersely) sketched in the appendix to [40], and we summarize some points here. We can consider the measure $X_{t}$ as living in the space $\mathcal{M}$ of locally finite point measures on $[0, \infty)$, which we give the topology of vague convergence. Due to the instantaneous reactions, we restrict to the subset $\mathcal{M}_{0}$ of simple point measures. The arguments in [40] show that there is a Feller semigroup on this space, allowing us to construct the law $\mathbb{P}_{\mu}^{\mathrm{CABM}(\theta)}$ for the $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$ process starting from any $\mu \in \mathcal{M}_{0}$. Moreover, there is an entrance law that is the limit of $\operatorname{Poisson}(\lambda)$ initial conditions as $\lambda \uparrow \infty$, which we informally call the maximal entrance law. (For the case $\theta=0$ of coalescing particles, this corresponds to the point set process in the Brownian web starting from the set $[0, \infty)$.) The exit measure $X_{e}$ also exists under $\mathbb{P}_{\mu}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)}$ and is the limit of the exit measures for any approximating finite system-the point is the formulae (129) characterise the laws of the pair ( $X_{t},\left.X_{e}\right|_{\{0\} \times[0, t])}$ ) as simple locally finite point measures.

REMARK. We digress here to record a lemma, based on the same tools, that shows thinnings are useful in the study of massive CBMs, where masses add upon coalescence. This process yields a point process in position/mass space $\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{N}_{0}$ (in the case of integer masses). The lemma below gives only a very partial description of the process, and a full tractable multi-particle description for this model is still lacking (though, notably, the one point distribution has been obtained [36]).

Lemma 21. Consider a system $\left(X_{t}\right)$ of massive coalescing Brownian motions where each particle has an integer mass and masses add upon coalesence. Suppose the masses of particles at $t=0$ are independent uniform random variable on $\{1,2, \ldots, q\}$ for a fixed $q \in\{2,3, \ldots\}$. Let $\left(R_{t}\right)$ be the positions of particles present at time $t$ with labels not divisible by $q$; let $\left(B_{t}\right)$ be the positions of particles present at time $t$ with labels divisible by $q$. Then, the process $\left(R_{t}, B_{t}, t \geq 0\right)$ is a two-species particle system where the evolution of types at a collision time is governed by the following rules: for $\theta=1 /(q-1)$

$$
\begin{equation*}
B+B \rightarrow B, \quad B+R \rightarrow R, \quad R+R \xrightarrow{\theta} B, \quad R+R \xrightarrow{1-\theta} R . \tag{130}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, at a fixed $t \geq 0$, the positions $\left(B_{t}\right)$ are a $1 / q$ thinning, and the positions $\left(R_{t}\right)$ are a $(q-1) / q$ thinning of the positions of the full system $\left(X_{t}\right)$.

We have not detailed the initial positions or state space for $\left(X_{t}\right)$ which play no part in the simple proof; consider finite systems on $\mathbb{R}$ to be specific. The proof consists of checking that, for two colliding particles whose masses are independent and uniform modulo $(q)$
on $\{1, \ldots, q\}$, the resultant coalesced particle still has mass that is uniform modulo $(q)$ on $\{1, \ldots, q\}$. This then implies that the $\left(R_{t}\right)$ system evolves as a $\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)$ system, as in (130).

The point of including this lemma is to show that both strong thinning ( $p<1 / 2$ ) and weak thinning ( $p \geq 1 / 2$ ) of CBM has an interpretation in terms of interacting particle systems: here, weak thinning with probability $(q-1) / q$ singles out particles with masses not divisible by $q$, whereas strong thinning with probability $1 / q$ singles out particles with masses divisible by $q$.
6.3. Pfaffian kernels. We can now read off the Pfaffian kernels in Theorem 9 from the duality (129) and the alternating product moment formulae in Lemma 19. For $\mu \in \mathcal{M}_{0}$ and $\theta \in(0,1]$, the duality (129) in the case where $\mathbf{b}=\varnothing$ so that we are only interested in the exit measure and, when $t=a_{2 n}$, gives

$$
\mathbb{E}_{\mu}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)}\left[(-\theta)^{X_{e}\left(I_{1} \cup \cdots \cup I_{n}\right)}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}\left[(-\theta)^{\mu\left(S_{a_{2 n}}\right)}\right]
$$

where $z_{i}=\left(0, a_{2 n}-a_{i}\right)$ for $i=1, \ldots, 2 n$. The right-hand side is an alternating product moment (120) where $g(x)=(-\theta)^{\mu[0, x]}$ and $h(x)=(-\theta)^{-\mu[0, x]}$. When $\mu$ is finite, then $g, h$ are bounded, and Lemma 19 gives

$$
\mathbb{E}_{\mu}^{\mathrm{CABM}(\theta)}\left[(-\theta)^{X_{e}\left(I_{1} \cup \ldots \cup I_{n}\right)}\right]=\operatorname{pf}\left(H\left(a_{i}, a_{j}\right): i<j \leq 2 n\right),
$$

where

$$
H\left(a_{i}, a_{j}\right)=\mathbb{E}_{\left(z_{i}, z_{j}\right)}^{A}\left[(-\theta)^{\mu\left(S_{a_{2 n}}\right)}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{(0,0),\left(0, a_{j}-a_{i}\right)}^{A}\left[(-\theta)^{\mu\left(S_{a_{j}}\right)}\right]
$$

The same conclusion holds for $\mu \in \mathcal{M}_{0}$ by taking limits $\left.\mu\right|_{[0, n]} \rightarrow \mu$. To derive the correlation function, we differentiate in the variables $a_{2}, \ldots, a_{2 n}$ and then let $a_{1} \uparrow a_{2}, \ldots, a_{2 n-1} \uparrow$ $a_{2 n}$ (details of this calculation are given in [40]). We reach, writing $\rho_{n}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)}$ for the $n$ point intensity of $X_{e}$ under $\mathbb{E}_{\mu}^{\mathrm{CABM}(\theta)}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& (-(1+\theta))^{n} \rho_{n}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)}\left(a_{2}, a_{4}, \ldots, a_{2 n}\right) \\
& \quad=\operatorname{pf}\left(\left(\begin{array}{cc}
H\left(a_{2 i}, a_{2 j}\right) & D_{2} H\left(a_{2 i}, a_{2 j}\right) \\
D_{1} H\left(a_{2 i}, a_{2 j}\right) & D_{12} H\left(a_{2 i}, a_{2 j}\right)
\end{array}\right): i<j \leq n\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

To massage this into the stated derived form in Theorem 9, we first conjugate the kernel with the block matrix $A$ with entries $\pm 1$ down the diagonal (using $\left.\operatorname{pf}\left(A^{T} B A\right)=(-1)^{n}\right)$ and then define $K=H-1$ to allow for the jump discontinuity in the derived form (8). This leads to $\rho_{n}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{n}\right)=\operatorname{Pf}\left(\mathbf{K}\left(t_{i}, t_{j}\right): i<j \leq n\right)$, where

$$
\begin{equation*}
K(s, t)=\frac{1}{1+\theta} \mathbb{E}_{(0,0),(0, t-s)}^{A}\left[\left((-\theta)^{\mu\left(Y_{t}^{2}-Y_{t}^{1}\right)}-1\right) \mathbb{I}(\tau>t)\right] \quad \text { for } 0<s<t \tag{131}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\tau$ is the hitting time of the pair $Y^{1}, Y^{2}$.
For the cases where the initial condition is a Poisson measure $\Xi$, with bounded intensity $\lambda(x) d x$, we restart with the duality (129) which gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{\Xi}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)}\left[(-\theta)^{X_{e}\left(I_{1} \cup \cdots \cup I_{n}\right)}\right] & =\mathbb{E}_{\Xi} \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}\left[(-\theta)^{X_{0}\left(S_{t}\right)}\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}\left[e^{-(1+\theta) \sum_{i} \int_{Y_{t}^{2 i-1}}^{Y_{t}^{2 i}} \lambda(z) d z}\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{z}}^{A}\left[M_{(g, h)}\left(Y_{t}\right)\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

for $g(x)=\exp \left(-(1+\theta) \int_{0}^{x} \lambda(z) d z\right)$ and $h(x)=1 / g(x)$. When $\lambda$ is compactly supported, $g$, $h$ are bounded, and the product moment Lemma 19 gives

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}_{\Xi}^{\operatorname{CABM}(\theta)}\left[(-\theta)^{X_{e}\left(I_{1} \cup \cdots \cup I_{n}\right)}\right]=\operatorname{pf}\left(H\left(a_{i}, a_{j}\right): i<j \leq 2 n\right), \tag{132}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
H\left(a_{i}, a_{j}\right)=\mathbb{E}_{\left(z_{i}, z_{j}\right)}^{A}\left[e^{-(1+\theta) \int_{S_{t}} \lambda(z) d z}\right]=\mathbb{E}_{(0,0),\left(0, a_{j}-a_{i}\right)}^{A}\left[e^{-(1+\theta) \int_{S_{a_{j}}} \lambda(z) d z}\right]
$$

Approximating $\lambda I[0, n] \rightarrow \lambda$ allows the same conclusion for bounded $\lambda$. Now, we repeat the steps above to extract the kernel showing that, under $\mathbb{E}_{\mu}^{\mathrm{CABM}(\theta)}$, the exit measure $X_{e}$ is a Pfaffian point process with kernel $\mathbf{K}(s, t)$ in derived form based on the scalar kernel

$$
\begin{equation*}
K(s, t)=\frac{1}{1+\theta} \mathbb{E}_{(0,0),(0, t-s)}^{A}\left[\left(e^{-(1+\theta) \int_{Y_{t}^{1}}^{Y_{t}^{2}} \lambda(z) d z}-1\right) \mathbb{I}(\tau>t)\right] \tag{133}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\tau$ is the hitting time of the pair $Y^{1}, Y^{2}$. The distribution for $\left(Y_{t}^{1}, Y_{t}^{2}\right)$ is given (e.g., by conditioning at time $t-s$ and then using the Karlin-McGregor formula for noncolliding Markov processes) by

$$
\mathbb{P}_{(0,0),(0, t-s)}^{A}\left[Y_{t}^{1} \in d y_{1}, Y_{t}^{2} \in d y_{2}, \tau>t\right]=\left|\begin{array}{ll}
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{1}\right)  \tag{134}\\
p_{s}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right) & p_{t}^{R}\left(0, y_{2}\right)
\end{array}\right| d y_{1} d y_{2}
$$

(recall $p_{t}^{R}(x, y)$ is the transition density for reflected Brownian motion on $[0, \infty)$ ). Rewriting the kernels using this density gives the form stated in Theorem 9. Note that all derivatives exist of $K(s, t)$ exist and are bounded in the region $0<s \leq t$. The density in (134) is of the form $\phi(s) \psi(t)-\psi(s) \phi(t)$, and this allows one to check that the antisymmetric extension of $K(s, t)$ to $s, t>0$ is a $\mathcal{C}^{2}$. For deterministic locally finite $\mu$ or Poisson $\Xi$ with a smooth intensity $\lambda$, the kernel extends to a $\mathcal{C}^{2}$ function on $s, t \geq 0$.
7. Further proofs. Here, we collect proofs of more technical statements made in Sections 2 and 3.
7.1. Proof of Fourier transform formulae for $\kappa_{1}(p), \kappa_{2}(p)$. We derive the formulae (13) and (14). Recall, we are assuming, for simplicity, that $\rho$ is in Schwarz class. Since $\rho$ is symmetric, then $\hat{\rho}$ is symmetric and real valued. For $k \in \mathbb{R}, \hat{\rho}(k)<1$ for all $k \neq 0$ and decays faster than polynomially, and near zero has an expansion

$$
\begin{equation*}
\hat{\rho}(k)=1-\frac{\sigma^{2} k^{2}}{2}+O\left(|k|^{4}\right) \tag{135}
\end{equation*}
$$

These imply that the integral (12) defining $L_{\rho}(p, x)$ is well defined and absolutely integrable for all $p$.

Fourier inversion and Fubini's theorem imply that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n} \rho^{* n}(0) & =\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{2 \pi n} \int_{\mathbb{R}}(\hat{\rho}(k))^{n} d k \\
& =-\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \log (1-4 p(1-p) \hat{\rho}(k)) d k=-L_{\rho}(p, 0)
\end{aligned}
$$

which completes identity (13) for $\kappa_{1}(p)$. Similarly, when $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$,

$$
\int_{0}^{\infty} x\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n} \tilde{\rho}^{* n}(x)}{n}\right)^{2} d x=\int_{0}^{\infty} x L_{\rho}^{2}(p, x) d x
$$

and

$$
\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n} \int_{-\infty}^{0} e^{\phi_{p} x} \rho^{* n}(x) d x
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =-\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{-\infty}^{0} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{\left(\phi_{p}-i k\right) x} \log (1-4 p(1-p) \hat{\rho}(k)) d k d x \\
& =-\frac{1}{2 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{\phi_{p}}{\phi_{p}^{2}+k^{2}} \log (1-4 p(1-p) \hat{\rho}(k)) d k
\end{aligned}
$$

completing the formula (14) for $\kappa_{2}(p)$ in the cases $p \neq \frac{1}{2}$.
The case $p=1 / 2$ needs some care. Recall that we suppose that $\rho$ has a finite exponential moment. Therefore, $\hat{\rho}(k)$ is analytic in a strip $|k|<2 \mu$, and the small $k$ expansion (135) also holds for $k \in \mathbb{C}$. By (90) the infinite series for $\kappa_{2}(1 / 2)$ is absolutely convergent so that

$$
\begin{align*}
\kappa_{2}\left(\frac{1}{2}\right)-\log 2 & =\frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=2}^{\infty}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \frac{\rho^{* k}(x) \rho^{*(n-k)}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x-\frac{1}{2 n}\right)-\frac{1}{4} \\
& =\lim _{\epsilon \downarrow 0} \frac{1}{2} \sum_{n=2}^{\infty}(1-\epsilon)^{n}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \frac{\rho^{* k}(x) \rho^{*(n-k)}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x-\frac{1}{2 n}\right)-\frac{1}{4} \\
& =\lim _{\epsilon \downarrow 0} \frac{\log \epsilon}{4}+\frac{1}{8 \pi^{2}} \int_{0}^{\infty} x\left(\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-i k x} \log (1-(1-\epsilon) \hat{\rho}(k) d k)^{2} d x\right.  \tag{136}\\
& =\lim _{\epsilon \downarrow 0} \frac{\log \epsilon}{4}-\frac{(1-\epsilon)^{2}}{8 \pi^{2}} \int_{0}^{\infty} x^{-1}\left(\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-i k x} \frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{1-(1-\epsilon) \hat{\rho}(k)} d k\right)^{2} d x
\end{align*}
$$

where we have integrated by parts in the $d k$ integral to help understand the divergence in $\epsilon$. Indeed, the function

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{\epsilon}(x)=\frac{1}{2 \pi i} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-i k x} \frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{1-(1-\epsilon) \hat{\rho}(k)} d k \tag{137}
\end{equation*}
$$

has an integrand with two poles that approaches the real axis as $\epsilon \downarrow 0$, and this will lead to the cancellation of the term $\frac{1}{4} \log \epsilon$. The asymptotics (135) allow us to fix $\mu>0$ so that the denominator $1-(1-\epsilon) \hat{\rho}(k)$ has, for small enough $\epsilon$, only two zeros on $|k| \leq \mu$, at $\pm r_{\epsilon} i$, where

$$
\begin{equation*}
r_{\epsilon}=\frac{\sqrt{2 \epsilon}}{\sigma}+O(\epsilon) \tag{138}
\end{equation*}
$$

We move the contour defining $f_{\epsilon}$ from the real axis to the curve $C_{\mu}$, consisting of the segments $(-\infty,-\mu),(\mu, \infty)$ on the real axis and the half circle $\left\{-\mu e^{i t}: t \in[0, \pi]\right\}$. This move crosses the the pole at $-r_{\epsilon} i$ so that, evaluating the residue at $-r_{\epsilon} i$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{\epsilon}(x)=\frac{1}{1-\epsilon} e^{-r_{\epsilon} x}+\tilde{f}_{\epsilon}(x), \quad \text { where } \tilde{f}_{\epsilon}(x)=\frac{1}{2 \pi i} \int_{C_{\mu}} e^{-i k x} \frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{1-(1-\epsilon) \hat{\rho}(k)} d k \tag{139}
\end{equation*}
$$

Substituting this into the the expression (136), we find

$$
\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{2} & (1 / 2)-\log 2 \\
& =\lim _{\epsilon \downarrow 0} \frac{\log \epsilon}{4}+\frac{(1-\epsilon)^{2}}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x^{-1} f_{\epsilon}^{2}(x) d x \\
& =\lim _{\epsilon \downarrow 0} \frac{\log \epsilon}{4}-(1-\epsilon)^{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} \log x f_{\epsilon}(x) f_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(x) d x \\
& =\lim _{\epsilon \downarrow 0} \frac{\log \epsilon}{4}-(1-\epsilon)^{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} \log x\left(\frac{1}{1-\epsilon} e^{-r_{\epsilon} x}+\tilde{f}_{\epsilon}(x)\right)\left(\frac{-r_{\epsilon}}{1-\epsilon} e^{-r_{\epsilon} x}+\tilde{f}_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(x)\right) d x
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
= & \frac{1}{4} \log \left(\frac{\sigma^{2}}{8}\right)-\frac{\gamma}{2} \quad\left(\text { recall } \gamma=-\int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-x} \log x d x\right) \\
& -\lim _{\epsilon \downarrow 0}(1-\epsilon)^{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} \log x\left(-\tilde{f}_{\epsilon}(x) \frac{r_{\epsilon}}{1-\epsilon} e^{-r_{\epsilon} x}+\left(\frac{1}{1-\epsilon} e^{-r_{\epsilon} x}+\tilde{f}_{\epsilon}(x)\right) \tilde{f}_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(x)\right) d x \\
= & \frac{1}{4} \log \left(\frac{\sigma^{2}}{8}\right)-\frac{\gamma}{2}-\int_{0}^{\infty} \log x\left(1+\tilde{f}_{0}(x)\right) \tilde{f}_{0}^{\prime}(x) d x .
\end{aligned}
$$

To justify passing to the limit in the last equality one can verify (by integrating by parts in the definition of $\tilde{f}_{\epsilon}$ and $\tilde{f}_{\epsilon}^{\prime}$ and noting that $1-\hat{\rho}$ does not vanish on $C_{\mu}$ ) that there exists $\epsilon_{0}, C$ so that $\left|\tilde{f}_{\epsilon}(x)\right| \vee\left|\tilde{f}_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(x)\right| \leq C\left(1+x^{2}\right)^{-1}$ for all $x \geq 0$ and all $0 \leq \epsilon \leq \epsilon_{0}$.

The last step is to rewrite $\tilde{f}_{0}(x)$ in terms of $L_{\rho}$. We move the contour of integration in $\tilde{f}_{0}(x)=\frac{1}{2 \pi i} \int_{C_{\mu}} e^{-i k x} \frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{1-\hat{\rho}(k)} d k$ back to the real line. The integrand $\frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{1-\hat{\rho}(k)}$ has a simple at the pole at the origin so that, letting $\mu \downarrow 0$, we get half the residue at the origin and the principle value for the integral around the origin, that is,

$$
\tilde{f}_{0}(x)=\frac{1}{2 \pi i} \int_{C_{\mu}} e^{-i k x} \frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{1-\hat{\rho}(k)} d k=1+\frac{1}{2 \pi i} P . V . \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-i k x} \frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{1-\hat{\rho}(k)} d k .
$$

It is not hard to check that one may integrate by parts to identify

$$
\frac{1}{2 \pi i} P . V . \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-i k x} \frac{\hat{\rho}^{\prime}(k)}{1-\hat{\rho}(k)} d k=-x L_{\rho}(1 / 2, x)
$$

completing the proof.
7.2. Regularity of $p \rightarrow \kappa_{i}(p)$ for the Gaussian kernel. We complete the proof of Corollary 7. We recall the expression (32) for $\kappa_{1}(p)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\kappa_{1}(p)=\frac{1}{4 \sqrt{\pi t}} \mathrm{Li}_{3 / 2}(4 p(1-p))+\mathbb{I}(p>1 / 2)\left(-t^{-1} \log 4 p(1-p)\right)^{1 / 2} \tag{140}
\end{equation*}
$$

This shows that $\kappa_{1}(p)$ is a smooth function of $p \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right) \cup\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$. To examine the behaviour at $p=\frac{1}{2}$, we use a series representation (Section 9 of [41]) for $\mathrm{Li}_{s}$, for $s \neq 1,2, \ldots$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{Li}_{s}(\beta)=\Gamma(1-s)(-\log (\beta))^{s-1}+\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \zeta(s-n) \frac{\log ^{n}(\beta)}{n!} \tag{141}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\zeta$ is Riemann's zeta function and the infinite series converges for $|\log (\beta)|<2 \pi$. Using this for $s=3 / 2$ and taking $p=\frac{1}{2}+\epsilon$ in (140), we reach

$$
t^{1 / 2} \kappa_{1}\left(\frac{1}{2}+\epsilon\right)=\frac{1}{2} \sqrt{-\log \left(1-4 \epsilon^{2}\right)} \operatorname{sgn}(\epsilon)+A(\epsilon),
$$

where $A$ is analytic for $\epsilon \in\left(-\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}\right)$ and given by $A(\epsilon)=\frac{1}{4 \sqrt{\pi}} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \zeta\left(\frac{3}{2}-n\right) \frac{\log ^{n}\left(1-4 \epsilon^{2}\right)}{n!}$. Also,

$$
\frac{1}{2} \sqrt{-\log \left(1-4 \epsilon^{2}\right)} \operatorname{sgn}(\epsilon)=\epsilon \Psi^{1 / 2}\left(4 \epsilon^{2}\right) \quad \text { where } \Psi(z)=-\frac{\log (1-z)}{z}
$$

showing that $\kappa_{1}(p)$ is analytic for $p \in(0,1)$.
The infinite series in (33) and (35) for $\kappa_{2}(p)$, together with their derivatives in $p$, converge uniformly for $p$ in compacts inside $\left[0, \frac{1}{2}\right) \cup\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$. This implies the continuous differentiability of $\kappa_{2}$, except at the point $p=1 / 2$. For $p<\frac{1}{2}$, the formula (33) can be rewritten as

$$
\log \frac{1}{1-p}-p(1-p)+\frac{1}{4 \pi} \sum_{n=2}^{\infty} \frac{(4 p(1-p))^{n}}{n}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{k(n-k)}}-\pi\right)
$$

The absolute convergence of the sum over $n$ for all $p$, using $\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{k(n-k)}}-\pi=O\left(n^{-1 / 2}\right)$, implies the left continuity of $\kappa_{2}(p)$ as $p \uparrow \frac{1}{2}$. A straightforward rearrangement of the terms in (35), constituting $\kappa_{2}(p)$ for $p>1 / 2$, leads to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{p \downarrow \frac{1}{2}} \kappa_{2}(p)=\kappa_{2}(1 / 2)-2 \log 2-\lim _{\delta \downarrow 0}\left(\log \delta+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \operatorname{erfc}(\sqrt{n \delta})\right) \tag{142}
\end{equation*}
$$

(using the complementary error function $\operatorname{erfc}(x)=\frac{2}{\sqrt{\pi}} \int_{x}^{\infty} \exp \left(-t^{2}\right) d t=1-\operatorname{erf}(x)$ ). To compute the limit in the right-hand side, we fix $c>0$ and write

$$
\begin{align*}
& \lim _{\delta \downarrow 0}\left(\log \delta+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \operatorname{erfc}(\sqrt{n \delta})\right) \\
& \quad=\lim _{\delta \downarrow 0}\left(\log \delta+\sum_{n \geq c / \delta} \frac{1}{n} \operatorname{erfc}(\sqrt{n \delta})+\sum_{n<c / \delta} \frac{1}{n}(1-\operatorname{erf}(\sqrt{n \delta}))\right)  \tag{143}\\
& \quad=\log c+\gamma+\lim _{\delta \downarrow 0}\left(\sum_{n \geq c / \delta} \frac{1}{n} \operatorname{erfc}(\sqrt{n \delta})-\sum_{n<c / \delta} \frac{1}{n} \operatorname{erf}(\sqrt{n \delta})\right) \\
& \quad=\log c+\gamma+\int_{c}^{\infty} \frac{1}{x} \operatorname{erfc}(\sqrt{x}) d x-\lim _{\delta \downarrow 0} \mathcal{E}_{c, \delta},
\end{align*}
$$

where we have used $\sum_{n=1}^{N} \frac{1}{n}=\log N+\gamma+O\left(N^{-1}\right)$ for $\gamma$ the Euler-Mascheroni constant and we may estimate $(\operatorname{using} \operatorname{erf}(x) \leq x)$

$$
0 \leq \mathcal{E}_{c, \delta}=\sum_{n<c / \delta} \frac{1}{n} \operatorname{erf}(\sqrt{n \delta}) \leq \sqrt{\delta} \sum_{n<c / \delta} n^{-1 / 2} \leq 2 \sqrt{c}
$$

Integrating by parts,

$$
\int_{c}^{\infty} \frac{1}{x} \operatorname{erfc}(\sqrt{x}) d x=\frac{1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \int_{c}^{\infty} \frac{\log x}{\sqrt{x}} e^{-x} d x-\operatorname{erfc}(\sqrt{c}) \log c
$$

Therefore, taking the limit as $c \downarrow 0$ in (143),

$$
\lim _{\delta \downarrow 0}\left(\log \delta+\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{n} \operatorname{erfc}(\sqrt{n \delta})\right)=\gamma+\frac{1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{\log x}{\sqrt{x}} e^{-x} d x=-2 \log 2
$$

using the known special value of the digamma function $\psi^{(0)}\left(\frac{1}{2}\right)=\frac{1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{\log x}{\sqrt{x}} e^{-x} d x$. From (142) the right continuity of $\kappa_{2}$ at $1 / 2$ is proved.

We may directly calculate $\kappa_{2}^{\prime}(p)$ for $p \in\left[0, \frac{1}{2}\right) \cup\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$ from the formulae (33) and (35), leading to (and writing $\beta_{p}=4 p(1-p)$ )

$$
\kappa_{2}^{\prime}(p)=\left\{\begin{array}{cc}
(2 p-1)+\frac{1}{1-p}+\frac{1-2 p}{\pi}\left(\frac{1}{\beta_{p}} \operatorname{Li}_{\frac{1}{2}}^{2}\left(\beta_{p}\right)-\frac{\pi \beta_{p}}{1-\beta_{p}}\right) & p<\frac{1}{2},  \tag{144}\\
(2 p-1)+\frac{1}{1-p}+\frac{1-2 p}{\pi}\left(\frac{1}{\beta_{p}} \operatorname{Li}_{\frac{1}{2}}^{2}\left(\beta_{p}\right)-\frac{\pi \beta_{p}}{1-\beta_{p}}\right) & \\
-\frac{1-2 p}{\beta_{p} \sqrt{-\log \beta_{p}}}\left(\frac{1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \operatorname{Li}_{\frac{1}{2}}\left(\beta_{p}\right)-\frac{1}{\sqrt{-\log \beta_{p}}}\right) & p>\frac{1}{2} .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Using the series representation (141) for $L_{\frac{1}{2}}(\beta)$ and computing the limits, one finds

$$
\lim _{p \downarrow \frac{1}{2}} \kappa_{2}^{\prime}(p)=2+\frac{2}{\sqrt{\pi}} \zeta(1 / 2)=\lim _{p \uparrow \frac{1}{2}} \kappa_{2}^{\prime}(p)
$$

which establishes the continuous differentiability of $\kappa_{2}$ at $\frac{1}{2}$.
7.3. Proof of error bounds for $p=\frac{1}{2}$ asymptotics. We give the proofs of the error bound for the asymptotic (90), the error bounds (87), (88), and their analogues needed for the nontranslationally invariant case in (114), (115).

We use a local central limit theorem in the form (see Theorem 2 of XVI. 2 [15], using the symmetry of $\rho$ to imply the third moment $\mu_{3}$ is zero)

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\rho^{* n}(x)-g_{n}(x)\right| \leq C n^{-3 / 2} \quad \text { for all } n \geq 1, x \in \mathbb{R} \tag{145}
\end{equation*}
$$

for the Gaussian density $g_{t}(x)=\left(2 \pi \sigma^{2} t\right)^{-1 / 2} \exp \left(-x^{2} / 2 \sigma^{2} t\right)$. We, therefore, approximate

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{Kac}_{\rho}(n) & =\frac{n}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{\rho^{* k}(x) \rho^{*(n-k)}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x \\
& =\frac{n}{2} \int_{0}^{\infty} x \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{g_{k}(x) g_{n-k}(x)}{k(n-k)} d x+\mathcal{E}_{n}  \tag{146}\\
& =\frac{1}{4 \pi} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \frac{1}{\sqrt{k(n-k)}}+\mathcal{E}_{n} .
\end{align*}
$$

The error $\mathcal{E}_{n}$ is bounded by

$$
\mathcal{E}_{n} \leq n \sum_{1 \leq k \leq n / 2} \int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{x}{k(n-k)}\left|\rho^{* k}(x) \rho^{*(n-k)}(x)-g_{k}(x) g_{n-k}(x)\right| d x
$$

Letting $C$ depend on $\sigma$ and vary from line to line, we bound the sum over $k \leq n^{1 / 2}$, using $\rho^{(n-k) *}(x) \leq C n^{-1 / 2}$ and $g_{n-k}(x) \leq C n^{-1 / 2}$, by

$$
C n^{1 / 2} \sum_{1 \leq k \leq n^{1 / 2}} \int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{x}{k(n-k)}\left(\rho^{* k}(x)+g_{k}(x)\right) d x \leq C n^{-1 / 2} \sum_{1 \leq k \leq n^{1 / 2}} \frac{1}{k^{1 / 2}}=O\left(n^{-1 / 4}\right)
$$

and the sum over $n^{1 / 2}<k \leq n / 2$, using (145), by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& C n \sum_{n^{1 / 2}<k \leq n / 2} \int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{x}{k(n-k)}\left(\rho^{(n-k) *}\left|\rho^{* k}-g_{k}\right|+g_{k}\left|\rho^{*(n-k)}-g_{n-k}\right|\right)(x) d x \\
& \quad \leq C n \sum_{n^{1 / 2}<k \leq n / 2} \int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{x}{k(n-k)}\left(\rho^{(n-k) *}(x) k^{-3 / 2}+g_{k}(x) n^{-3 / 2}\right) d x \\
& \quad \leq C n \sum_{n^{1 / 2}<k \leq n / 2}\left(\frac{1}{n^{1 / 2} k^{5 / 2}}+\frac{1}{n^{5 / 2} k^{1 / 2}}\right)=O\left(n^{-1 / 4}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

The sum in (146) is a Riemann approximation to the Beta integral $(4 \pi)^{-1} B\left(\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}\right)=\frac{1}{4}$ with a further error that is $O\left(n^{-1 / 2}\right)$. This completes the asymptotic (90).

For the error term bound (13) we start with

$$
\begin{aligned}
E^{(1)}(n, L) & =p(n, L)-\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(M_{n}-m_{n}\right)\right] \\
& =\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{n}-m_{n}\right\}\right]-\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(M_{n}-m_{n}\right)\right] \\
& =-\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(\left(M_{n}-m_{n}\right)-L\right)_{+}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

so that, using $(a+b)_{+} \leq a_{+}+b_{+}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|E^{(1)}(n, 2 L)\right| & \leq \frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(M_{n}-L\right)_{+}\right]+\frac{1}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(-m_{n}-L\right)_{+}\right] \\
& =\frac{2}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(M_{n}-L\right)_{+}\right] \\
& =\frac{2}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(M_{n-1}-L\right)_{+}\right] \\
& \leq \frac{2\|\rho\|_{\infty}}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(M_{n-1}-L\right)_{+}\right] \\
& \leq \frac{2\|\rho\|_{\infty}}{n} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(M_{n}-L\right)_{+}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

where in the penultimate step we bounded the density of the single step $S_{n}-S_{n-1}$. Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(M_{n}-L\right)_{+}\right] & \leq C L^{-3} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left|M_{n}\right|^{4}\right] \\
& \leq C L^{-3} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left|S_{n}\right|^{4}\right] \quad \text { by Doob's inequality, } \\
& \leq C L^{-3} n^{2} \quad \text { by a Marcinkiewicz-Zygmund inequality }
\end{aligned}
$$

which completes the proof of (87). The changes needed for $\tilde{E}^{(1)}(n, L)$ in the nontranslationally invariant case are minor: the only new term that arises is

$$
\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left(\tilde{M}_{n}-L\right)_{+}\right] \leq\|\rho\|_{\infty} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(\tilde{M}_{n}-L\right)_{+}\right]
$$

(by again averaging over the final step $S_{n}-\tilde{M}_{n}=\mathcal{Y}_{n}$ ). It is not difficult to check that the bound $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left(\tilde{M}_{n}-L\right)_{+}\right] \leq C L^{-3} n^{2}$ still holds.

For the second error term $E^{(2)}(n, L)$, we use a Skorokhod embedding of the walk into a Brownian motion $(W(t): t \geq 0)$ run at speed $\sigma^{2}$. We choose stopping times $\left(T_{1}, T_{2}, \ldots\right)$ so that $\left(S_{1}, S_{2}, \ldots\right) \stackrel{\mathcal{D}}{=}\left(W\left(T_{1}\right), W\left(T_{2}\right), \ldots\right)$ and so that $T_{1},\left(T_{2}-T_{1}\right),\left(T_{3}-T_{2}\right), \ldots$ are an i.i.d. set of nonnegative variables with $\mathbb{E}\left[T_{k}\right]=k$ and $\mathbb{E}\left[\left(T_{k}-T_{k-1}\right)^{2}\right] \leq 4 \mathbb{E}\left[X_{1}^{4}\right] / \sigma^{4}<\infty$. Let $\hat{n}=\left\lceil n-n^{\alpha}\right\rceil$ for some $\alpha \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$, and let

$$
\Omega_{n}=\left\{\max _{k \leq \hat{n}}\left|T_{k}-k\right| \leq n^{\beta}\right\}
$$

for some $\beta \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, \alpha\right)$. Since $\left(T_{k}-k\right)$ is a square integrable martingale, Doob's inequality implies that $P\left[\Omega_{n}^{c}\right]=O\left(n^{1-2 \beta}\right)$. Then, we make the following approximations:

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbb{E}_{0} & {\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{n}-m_{n}\right\}\right] } \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{\hat{n}}-m_{\hat{n}}\right\}\right]+\mathcal{E}_{1} \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \min \left\{L, M_{\hat{n}}-m_{\hat{n}}\right\} ; \Omega_{n}\right]+\mathcal{E}_{2} \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}(W(n)) \min \left\{L, M_{\hat{n}}-m_{\hat{n}}\right\} ; \Omega_{n}\right]+\mathcal{E}_{3}  \tag{147}\\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}(W(n)) \min \left\{L, W^{*}(\hat{n})-W_{*}(\hat{n})\right\} ; \Omega_{n}\right]+\mathcal{E}_{4} \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}(W(n)) \min \left\{L, W^{*}(\hat{n})-W_{*}(\hat{n})\right\}\right]+\mathcal{E}_{5} \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}(W(n)) \min \left\{L, W^{*}(n)-W_{*}(n)\right\}\right]+\mathcal{E}_{6}
\end{align*}
$$

Thus, we aim to estimate $\left|E^{(2)}(n, L)\right|=\frac{1}{n}\left|\mathcal{E}_{6}\right|$. The reason for this slightly messy set of approximations is in order to be able to use the local central limit theorem to estimate the expectation of the delta functions $\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right), \delta_{0}(W(n))$ by conditioning at an earlier time.

Using first $|\min \{L, x\}-\min \{L, y\}| \leq|x-y|$, the symmetry of $\rho$, and then the simple inequality $|\max \{x, y\}-x| \leq y$ for $x, y \geq 0$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\mathcal{E}_{1}\right| & \leq 2 \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left|M_{n}-M_{\hat{n}}\right|\right] \\
& \leq 2 \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \max \left\{S_{k}: \hat{n}<k \leq n\right\}\right] \\
& =2 \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \max \left\{S_{k}: k \leq n-\hat{n}\right\}\right] \\
& \leq 2 \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{n-\hat{n}}\right]\left\|\rho^{\hat{n} *}\right\|_{\infty},
\end{aligned}
$$

where we have used time reversal and symmetry of the increments in the equality above and then conditioned at time $n-\hat{n}$ in the final step. By Doob's inequality $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{n}\right] \leq C n^{1 / 2}$; by (145) we have $\left|\rho^{* n}(x)\right| \leq C n^{-1 / 2}$; using $n-\hat{n}=O\left(n^{\alpha}\right)$, we conclude that $\mathcal{E}_{1}=O\left(n^{(\alpha-1) / 2}\right)$. The bound $\left|\mathcal{E}_{6}-\mathcal{E}_{5}\right|=O\left(n^{(\alpha-1) / 2}\right)$ is similar.

Next, also by similar steps,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\mathcal{E}_{2}-\mathcal{E}_{1}\right| & \leq 2 \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) M_{\hat{n}} \mathbb{I}\left(\Omega_{n}^{c}\right)\right] \\
& \leq 2 \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{\hat{n}} \mathbb{I}\left(\Omega_{n}^{c}\right)\right]\left\|\rho^{(n-\hat{n}) *}\right\|_{\infty} \\
& \leq 2\left(\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{\hat{n}}^{2}\right]\right)^{1 / 2}\left(\mathbb{P}\left[\Omega_{n}^{c}\right]\right)^{1 / 2}\left\|\rho^{(n-\hat{n}) *}\right\|_{\infty}=O\left(n^{1-\beta-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

The bound $\left|\mathcal{E}_{5}-\mathcal{E}_{4}\right|=O\left(n^{1-\beta-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\right)$ is similar.
Next, recall that we have embedded $M_{\hat{n}}=\max _{k \leq \hat{n}} W\left(T_{k}\right)$. Conditioning on $\mathcal{F}_{T_{\hat{n}}}^{W}$, we see

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\mathcal{E}_{3}-\mathcal{E}_{2}\right| & =\left|\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, M_{\hat{n}}-m_{\hat{n}}\right\} \mathbb{I}\left(\Omega_{n}\right)\left(\delta_{0}(W(n))-\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\right)\right]\right| \\
& =\left|\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\min \left\{L, M_{\hat{n}}-m_{\hat{n}}\right\} \mathbb{I}\left(\Omega_{n}\right)\left(g_{n-T_{\hat{n}}}\left(S_{\hat{n}}\right)-\rho^{(n-\hat{n}) *}\left(S_{\hat{n}}\right)\right)\right]\right| \\
& \leq 2 \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{\hat{n}} \mathbb{I}\left(\Omega_{n}\right)\left\|g_{n-T_{\hat{n}}}-\rho^{(n-\hat{n}) *}\right\|_{\infty}\right] \\
& \leq 2 \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[M_{\hat{n}} \mathbb{I}\left(\Omega_{n}\right)\left(\left\|g_{n-T_{\hat{n}}}-g_{n-\hat{n}}\right\|_{\infty}+\left\|g_{n-\hat{n}}-\rho^{(n-\hat{n}) *}\right\|_{\infty}\right)\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

On the set $\Omega_{n}$, we have $\left|\hat{n}-T_{\hat{n}}\right| \leq n^{\beta}$ and then $\left\|g_{n-T_{\hat{n}}}-g_{n-\hat{n}}\right\|_{\infty} \leq C n^{\beta-\frac{3}{2} \alpha}$. Combined with (145), we find $\left|\mathcal{E}_{3}-\mathcal{E}_{2}\right|=O\left(n^{\frac{1}{2}+\beta-\frac{3}{2} \alpha}\right)$.

Finally, we use the modulus of continuity for a Brownian motion showing, for $\epsilon>0$, there is a variable $H_{\epsilon}$ with finite moments so that $|W(t)-W(s)| \leq H_{\epsilon} n^{\epsilon}|t-s|^{\frac{1}{2}-\epsilon}$ for all $0 \leq s, t \leq n$, almost surely. The last errror is

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\mathcal{E}_{4}-\mathcal{E}_{3}\right| & \leq 2 \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}(W(n))\left|\max _{k \leq \hat{n}} W\left(T_{k}\right)-W^{*}(\hat{n})\right| ; \Omega_{n}\right] \\
& \leq C n^{-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left|\max _{k \leq \hat{n}} W\left(T_{k}\right)-W^{*}(\hat{n})\right| ; \Omega_{n}\right]  \tag{148}\\
& \leq C n^{-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\left|\max _{k \leq \hat{n}} W\left(T_{k}\right)-W^{*}\left(T_{\hat{n}}\right)\right|+\left|W^{*}\left(T_{\hat{n}}\right)-W^{*}(\hat{n})\right| ; \Omega_{n}\right] .
\end{align*}
$$

On the set $\Omega_{n}$, using the modulus of continuity, we have $\left|W^{*}\left(T_{\hat{n}}\right)-W^{*}(\hat{n})\right| \leq H_{\epsilon} n^{\left(\frac{1}{2}-\epsilon\right) \beta+\epsilon}$. Also,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\max _{k \leq \hat{n}} W\left(T_{k}\right)-W^{*}\left(T_{\hat{n}}\right)\right| & \leq H_{\epsilon} n^{\epsilon} \max _{k<\hat{n}}\left|T_{k}-T_{k+1}\right|^{\frac{1}{2}-\epsilon} \\
& \leq H_{\epsilon} n^{\epsilon}\left(1+2 \max _{k \leq \hat{n}}\left|T_{k}-k\right|\right)^{\frac{1}{2}-\epsilon} \\
& \leq C H_{\epsilon} n^{\left(\frac{1}{2}-\epsilon\right) \beta+\epsilon}
\end{aligned}
$$

(by the triangle inequality $\left|T_{k}-T_{k+1}\right| \leq\left|T_{k}-k\right|+1+\left|(k+1)-T_{k+1}\right|$ ). Using these estimates in (148), we reach $\left|\mathcal{E}_{4}-\mathcal{E}_{3}\right|=O\left(n^{-\frac{\alpha}{2}-\left(\frac{1}{2}-\epsilon\right) \beta+\epsilon}\right)$. Collecting all error estimates and choosing $\alpha=\frac{5}{6}$ and $\beta=\frac{2}{3}$ leads to an overall error $\left|\mathcal{E}_{6}\right|=O\left(n^{-\frac{1}{12}+\epsilon}\right)$, completing the proof of (88).

The changes needed for $\left|\tilde{E}^{(2)}(n, L)\right|$ in the nontranslationally invariant case are again small. We leave the chain of approximations (147) exactly as before, except that it starts with the expectation $\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \min \left\{L, \tilde{M}_{n}-m_{n}\right\}\right]$. This implies that we only need to reestimate the error in the first step which requires a bound on the new term

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.\left.\left.\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left|\tilde{M}_{n}-M_{\hat{n}}\right|\right\}\right] \leq \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left|\tilde{M}_{n}-\tilde{M}_{\hat{n}}\right|\right\}\right]+\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left|\tilde{M}_{\hat{n}}-M_{\hat{n}}\right|\right\}\right] \tag{149}
\end{equation*}
$$

The second term in (149) is estimated as $O\left(n^{(\alpha-1) / 2}\right)$, using the local central limit theorem to bound the density of $S_{n}-S_{\hat{n}}$ as before. For the first term we use time reversal again,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left.\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right)\left|\tilde{M}_{n}-\tilde{M}_{\hat{n}}\right|\right\}\right] & \leq \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \max \left\{\tilde{S}_{k}: \hat{n}<k \leq n\right\}\right] \\
& =\mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\delta_{0}\left(S_{n}\right) \max \left\{\tilde{S}_{k}: 1 \leq k \leq n-\hat{n}\right\}\right] \\
& \leq C n^{-1 / 2} \mathbb{E}_{0}\left[\max \left\{\tilde{S}_{k}: 1 \leq k \leq n-\hat{n}\right\}\right]=O\left(n^{(\alpha-1) / 2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

where in the final inequality we have estimated the density $\tilde{\rho}^{\hat{n}} * * \rho$ of $\left(S_{n}-\tilde{S}_{n-\hat{n}}\right)$, again by the local central limit theorem.

Acknowledgments. We are grateful to Thomas Bothner for many useful discussions. Some results of the present paper were reported at the conference "Randomness and Symmetry" held at University College Dublin in June 18-22, 2018 (see also the thesis [17]).

Funding. The first author was supported by EPSRC as part of the MASDOC DTC, Grant. No. EP/HO23364/1.

## REFERENCES

[1] Ahiezer, N. I. (1964). A functional analogue of some theorems on Toeplitz matrices. Ukr. Mat. Zh. 16 445-462. MR0170172
[2] Anderson, G. W., Guionnet, A. and Zeitouni, O. (2010). An Introduction to Random Matrices. Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics 118. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. MR2760897
[3] Baik, J. and Bothner, T. (2020). The largest real eigenvalue in the real Ginibre ensemble and its relation to the Zakharov-Shabat system. Ann. Appl. Probab. 30 460-501. MR4068316 https://doi.org/10.1214/ 19-AAP1509
[4] Baik, J. and Bothner, T. (2020). Edge distribution of thinned real eigenvalues in the real Ginibre ensemble. Preprint. Available at arXiv:2008.01694.
[5] Borodin, A., Poplavskyi, M., Sinclair, C. D., Tribe, R. and Zaboronski, O. (2016). Erratum to: The Ginibre ensemble of real random matrices and its scaling limits. Comm. Math. Phys. 346 10511055. MR3537345 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-016-2703-y
[6] Borodin, A. and Sinclair, C. D. (2009). The Ginibre ensemble of real random matrices and its scaling limits. Comm. Math. Phys. 291 177-224. MR2530159 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-009-0874-5
[7] Bray, A. J., Majumdar, S. N. and Schehr, G. (2013). Persistence and first-passage properties in nonequilibrium systems. Adv. Phys. 62 225-361. https://doi.org/10.1080/00018732.2013.803819
[8] Daley, D. J. and Vere-Jones, D. (2003). An Introduction to the Theory of Point Processes. Vol. I: Elementary Theory and Methods, 2nd ed. Probability and Its Applications (New York). Springer, New York. MR1950431
[9] Deift, P., Its, A. and Krasovsky, I. (2011). Asymptotics of Toeplitz, Hankel, and Toeplitz+Hankel determinants with Fisher-Hartwig singularities. Ann. of Math. (2) $\mathbf{1 7 4}$ 1243-1299. MR2831118 https://doi.org/10.4007/annals.2011.174.2.12
[10] Dembo, A., Poonen, B., Shao, Q.-M. and Zeitouni, O. (2002). Random polynomials having few or no real zeros. J. Amer. Math. Soc. 15 857-892. MR1915821 https://doi.org/10.1090/ S0894-0347-02-00386-7
[11] DERRIDA, B. and ZEITAK, R. (1996). Distribution of domain sizes in the zero temperature Glauber dynamics of the one-dimensional Potts model. Phys. Rev. E 542513.
[12] Derrida, B., Hakim, V. and Pasquier, V. (1996). Exact exponent for the number of persistent spins in the zero-temperature dynamics of the one-dimensional Potts model. J. Stat. Phys. 85 763-797. MR1418811 https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02199362
[13] DORNIC, I. (2018). Universal Painlevé VI probability distribution in Pfaffian persistence and Gaussian firstpassage problems with a sech-kernel. Preprint. Available at arXiv:1810.06957.
[14] Durrett, R. (2019). Probability-Theory and Examples, 5th ed. Cambridge Series in Statistical and Probabilistic Mathematics 49. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. MR3930614 https://doi.org/10.1017/ 9781108591034
[15] Feller, W. (1966). An Introduction to Probability Theory and Its Applications. Vol. II. Wiley, New York. MR0210154
[16] FitzGerald, W., Tribe, R. and Zaboronski, O. (2020). Sharp asymptotics for Fredholm Pfaffians related to interacting particle systems and random matrices. Electron. J. Probab. 25 Paper No. 116, 15. MR4161126 https://doi.org/10.1214/20-ejp512
[17] FitzGerald, W. R. (2019). Exactly solvable interacting particle systems Ph.D. thesis Univ. Warwick Coventry, United Kingdom.
[18] Forrester, P. J. (2010). The limiting Kac random polynomial and truncated random orthogonal matrices. J. Stat. Mech. Theory Exp. 2010 P12018.
[19] Forrester, P. J. (2015). Diffusion processes and the asymptotic bulk gap probability for the real Ginibre ensemble. J. Phys. A 48 324001, 14. MR3376016 https://doi.org/10.1088/1751-8113/48/32/324001
[20] Forrester, P. J. and Nagao, T. (2007). Eigenvalue statistics of the real Ginibre ensemble. Phys. Rev. Lett. 99 050603. https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevLett.99.050603
[21] Garrod, B., Poplavskyi, M., Tribe, R. P. and Zaboronski, O. V. (2018). Examples of interacting particle systems on $\mathbb{Z}$ as Pfaffian point processes: Annihilating and coalescing random walks. Ann. Henri Poincaré 19 3635-3662. MR3877513 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00023-018-0719-x
[22] Garrod, B., Tribe, R. and Zaboronski, O. (2020). Examples of interacting particle systems on $\mathbb{Z}$ as Pfaffian point processes: Coalescing-branching random walks and annihilating random walks with immigration. Ann. Henri Poincaré 21 885-908. MR4062463 https://doi.org/10.1007/ s00023-019-00877-1
[23] Gohberg, I., Goldberg, S. and Krupnik, N. (2000). Traces and Determinants of Linear Operators. Operator Theory: Advances and Applications 116. Birkhäuser, Basel. MR1744872 https://doi.org/10. 1007/978-3-0348-8401-3
[24] KAC, M. (1954). Toeplitz matrices, translation kernels and a related problem in probability theory. Duke Math. J. 21 501-509. MR0062867
[25] Krajenbrink, A. (2021). From Painlevé to Zakharov-Shabat and beyond: Fredholm determinants and integro-differential hierarchies. J. Phys. A 54 Paper No. 035001, 51. MR4209129 https://doi.org/10. 1088/1751-8121/abd078
[26] Krajenbrink, A. and Le Doussal, P. (2021). Inverse scattering of the Zakharov-Shabat system solves the weak noise theory of the Kardar-Parisi-Zhang equation. Phys. Rev. Lett. 127 Paper No. 064101, 8. MR4312166 https://doi.org/10.1103/physrevlett.127.064101
[27] Lawler, G. F. and Limic, V. (2010). Random Walk: A Modern Introduction. Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics 123. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. MR2677157 https://doi.org/10.1017/ CBO9780511750854
[28] Lax, P. D. (2002). Functional Analysis. Pure and Applied Mathematics (New York). Wiley Interscience, New York. MR1892228
[29] Matsumoto, S. and Shirai, T. (2013). Correlation functions for zeros of a Gaussian power series and Pfaffians. Electron. J. Probab. 18 no. 49, 18. MR3048121 https://doi.org/10.1214/EJP.v18-2545
[30] Mehta, M. L. (2004). Random Matrices, 3rd ed. Pure and Applied Mathematics (Amsterdam) 142. Elsevier/Academic Press, Amsterdam. MR2129906
[31] Poplavskyi, M. and Schehr, G. (2018). Exact persistence exponent for the 2D-diffusion equation and related Kac polynomials. Phys. Rev. Lett. 121 150601. https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevLett.121.150601
[32] Poplavskyi, M., Tribe, R. and Zaboronski, O. (2017). On the distribution of the largest real eigenvalue for the real Ginibre ensemble. Ann. Appl. Probab. 27 1395-1413. MR3678474 https://doi.org/10. 1214/16-AAP1233
[33] Rains, E. M. (2000). Correlation functions for symmetrized increasing subsequences. Preprint math/0006097.
[34] Rider, B. and Sinclair, C. D. (2014). Extremal laws for the real Ginibre ensemble. Ann. Appl. Probab. 24 1621-1651. MR3211006 https://doi.org/10.1214/13-AAP958
[35] Soshnikov, A. (2000). Determinantal random point fields. Uspekhi Mat. Nauk 55 107-160. MR1799012 https://doi.org/10.1070/rm2000v055n05ABEH000321
[36] Spouge, J. L. (1988). Exact solutions for a diffusion-reaction process in one dimension. Phys. Rev. Lett. 60 871-874. MR0932172 https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevLett.60.871
[37] SZEGÖ, G. (1952). On certain Hermitian forms associated with the Fourier series of a positive function. Comm. Sém. Math. Univ. Lund [Medd. Lunds Univ. Mat. Sem.] 1952 228-238. MR0051961
[38] Tóth, B. and Werner, W. (1998). The true self-repelling motion. Probab. Theory Related Fields 111 375-452. MR1640799 https://doi.org/10.1007/s004400050172
[39] Tracy, C. A. and Widom, H. (1996). On orthogonal and symplectic matrix ensembles. Comm. Math. Phys. 177 727-754. MR1385083
[40] TRIBE, R. and ZABORONSKI, O. (2011). Pfaffian formulae for one dimensional coalescing and annihilating systems. Electron. J. Probab. 16 2080-2103. MR2851057 https://doi.org/10.1214/EJP.v16-942
[41] Wood, D. (1992). The Computation of Polylogarithms Technical Report No. 15-92* Univ. Kent, Computing Laboratory University of Kent, Canterbury, UK.

